

BEFORE THE PUBLIC UTILITIES COMMISSION OF OHIO

- - -

In the Matter of the :  
Application of Columbus :  
Southern Power Company :  
and Ohio Power Company :  
for Authority to Establish:  
a Standard Service Offer : Case No. 11-346-EL-SSO  
Pursuant to §4928.143, : Case No. 11-348-EL-SSO  
Ohio Rev. Code, in the :  
Form of an Electric :  
Security Plan. :

In the Matter of the :  
Application of Columbus :  
Southern Power Company : Case No. 11-349-EL-AAM  
and Ohio Power Company : Case No. 11-350-EL-AAM  
for Approval of Certain :  
Accounting Authority. :

- - -

PROCEEDINGS

before Ms. Greta See and Mr. Jonathan Tauber,  
Attorney Examiners, at the Public Utilities  
Commission of Ohio, 180 East Broad Street, Room 11-A,  
Columbus, Ohio, called at 8:30 a.m. on Friday,  
June 15, 2012.

- - -

VOLUME XVII - REBUTTAL

- - -

ARMSTRONG & OKEY, INC.  
222 East Town Street, Second Floor  
Columbus, Ohio 43215-5201  
(614) 224-9481 - (800) 223-9481  
Fax - (614) 224-5724

- - -

## 1 APPEARANCES:

2 American Electric Power Service Corporation  
3 By Mr. Steven T. Nourse  
4 Mr. Matthew J. Satterwhite  
5 and Mr. Yazen Alami  
6 One Riverside Plaza, 29th Floor  
7 Columbus, Ohio 43215

8 Porter, Wright, Morris & Arthur, LLP  
9 By Mr. Daniel R. Conway  
10 and Ms. Christen Moore  
11 41 South High Street  
12 Columbus, Ohio 43215

13 On behalf of the Ohio Power Company and  
14 Columbus Southern Power Company.  
15 AEP Retail Energy Partners, LLC  
16 By Mr. Jay E. Jadwin  
17 155 West Nationwide Boulevard, Suite 500  
18 Columbus, Ohio 43215

19 On behalf of the AEP Retail Energy  
20 Partners.  
21 FirstEnergy Service Company  
22 By Mr. Mark A. Hayden  
23 76 South Main Street  
24 Akron, Ohio 44308

25 Jones Day  
By Mr. David A. Kutik  
North Point  
901 Lakeside Avenue  
Cleveland, Ohio 44114

Jones Day  
By Ms. Allison E. Haedt  
325 John J. McConnell Boulevard, Suite 600  
Columbus, Ohio 43215  
Calfee, Halter & Griswold LLP  
By Mr. James F. Lang  
and Ms. Laura C. McBride  
1400 KeyBank Center  
800 Superior Avenue  
Cleveland, Ohio 44114

## 1 APPEARANCES: (Continued)

2 Calfee, Halter & Griswold, LLP  
3 By Mr. N. Trevor Alexander  
4 Fifth Third Center, Suite 1100  
5 21 East State Street  
6 Columbus, Ohio 43215

7 On behalf of the FirstEnergy Service  
8 Corporation.

9 McNeese, Wallace & Nurick, LLC  
10 By Mr. Frank P. Darr  
11 Mr. Samuel C. Randazzo  
12 Mr. Joseph E. Olier  
13 and Mr. Matthew R. Pritchard  
14 Fifth Third Center, Suite 1700  
15 21 East State Street  
16 Columbus, Ohio 43215-4228

17 On behalf of the Industrial Energy Users  
18 of Ohio.

19 Taft, Stettinius & Hollister  
20 By Mr. Zachary D. Kravitz  
21 and Mr. Mark S. Yurick  
22 65 East State Street, Suite 1000  
23 Columbus, Ohio 43215

24 On behalf of the Kroger Company.

25 Office of the Ohio Consumers' Counsel  
By Ms. Maureen R. Grady  
Mr. Terry L. Etter  
and Mr. Joseph P. Serio  
Assistant Consumers' Counsel  
10 West Broad Street, Suite 1800  
Columbus, Ohio 43215

On behalf of the Residential Ratepayers  
of Columbus Southern Power Company and  
Ohio Power Company.

## 1 APPEARANCES: (Continued)

2 Mike DeWine, Ohio Attorney General  
3 By William Wright, Section Chief  
4 Public Utilities Section  
5 Mr. Steven L. Beeler  
6 Mr. John H. Jones  
7 and Mr. Werner L. Margard, III  
8 Assistant Attorneys General  
9 180 East Broad Street, 6th Floor  
10 Columbus, Ohio 43215-3793

11 On behalf of the staff of the Public  
12 Utilities Commission of Ohio.

13 Ice Miller, LLP  
14 By Mr. Christopher L. Miller  
15 Mr. Gregory J. Dunn  
16 and Mr. Asim Z. Haque  
17 250 West Street  
18 Columbus, Ohio 43215

19 On behalf of the Association of  
20 Individual Colleges and Universities,  
21 City of Upper Arlington, City of Grove  
22 City, and City of Hillsboro.

23 Boehm, Kurtz & Lowry  
24 By Mr. Michael L. Kurtz  
25 Mr. Kurt J. Boehm  
and Ms. Jody M. Kyler  
36 East Seventh Street, Suite 1510  
Cincinnati, Ohio 45202

On behalf of Ohio Energy Group.

Bricker & Eckler, LLP  
By Mr. Thomas J. O'Brien  
100 South Third Street  
Columbus, Ohio 43215-4291

Ohio Hospital Association  
By Mr. Richard L. Sites  
155 East Broad Street, 15th Floor  
Columbus, Ohio 43215

On behalf of the Ohio Hospital  
Association.

## 1 APPEARANCES: (Continued)

2 Duke Energy Ohio, Inc.  
3 By Ms. Jeanne W. Kingery  
4 155 East Broad Street, 21st Floor  
5 Columbus, Ohio 43215

6 Duke Energy Ohio, Inc.  
7 By Ms. Amy B. Spiller  
8 Ms. Elizabeth Watts  
9 and Mr. Rocco D'Ascenzo  
10 139 East Fourth Street  
11 Cincinnati, Ohio 45202

12 Thompson Hine, LLP  
13 By Mr. Philip B. Sineneng  
14 41 South High Street, Suite 1700  
15 Columbus, Ohio 43215

16 On behalf of the Retail Sales and  
17 Duke Energy Commercial Asset Management.

18 Eberly McMahon, LLC  
19 By Mr. Robert A. McMahon  
20 Ms. Elizabeth Watt  
21 and Mr. Rocco D'Ascenzo  
22 2321 Kemper Lane, Suite 100  
23 Cincinnati, Ohio 45206

24 On behalf of Duke Energy Ohio.

25 Bricker & Eckler, LLP  
By Mr. Thomas J. O'Brien  
100 South Third Street  
Columbus, Ohio 43215-4291

Ohio Hospital Association  
By Mr. Richard L. Sites  
155 East Broad Street, 15th Floor  
Columbus, Ohio 43215

On behalf of the Ohio Hospital  
Association.

Bell & Royer Co., LPA  
By Mr. Barth E. Royer  
33 South Grant Avenue  
Columbus, Ohio 43215

On behalf of Dominion Retail, Inc.

## 1 APPEARANCES: (Continued)

2 Bricker & Eckler, LLP  
3 By Ms. Lisa Gatchell McAlister  
4 and Mr. J. Thomas Siwo  
5 100 South Third Street  
6 Columbus, Ohio 43215-4291

7 On behalf of Ohio Manufacturers  
8 Association.

9 Vorys, Sater, Seymour & Pease, LLP  
10 By Mr. M. Howard Petricoff  
11 and Ms. Lija Kaleps-Clark  
12 and Mr. Stephen M. Howard  
13 52 East Gay Street  
14 P.O. Box 1008  
15 Columbus, Ohio 43216-1008

16 On behalf of the Exelon Generation  
17 Company, Constellation NewEnergy, Inc.,  
18 Constellation Energy Commodities Group,  
19 Inc., Retail Energy Supply Association,  
20 Direct Energy Services, and Direct Energy  
21 Business, LLC, The Compete Coalition, and  
22 PJM Power Providers Group.

23 Eimer, Stahl, Klevorn & Solberg, LLP  
24 By Mr. David M. Stahl  
25 and Mr. Scott C. Solberg  
224 South Michigan Avenue, Suite 1100  
Chicago, Illinois 60604

On behalf of Constellation and Exelon  
Generation Company, LLC.

Covington & Burling, LLP  
By Mr. William Massey  
1201 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.  
Washington, D.C. 20004

On behalf of The Compete Coalition.

## 1 APPEARANCES: (Continued)

2 Ohio Poverty Law Center  
3 By Mr. Joseph V. Maskovyak  
4 and Mr. Michael Smalz  
5 555 Buttles Avenue  
6 Columbus, Ohio 43215

7 On behalf of Appalachian Peace and  
8 Justice Network.

9 Keating, Muething & Klekamp PLL  
10 By Mr. David A. Meyer  
11 One East Fourth Street, Suite 1400  
12 Cincinnati, Ohio 45202

13 Keating, Muething & Klekamp, PLL  
14 Ms. Holly Rachel Smith  
15 HITT Business Center  
16 3803 Rectortown Road  
17 Marshall, Virginia 20115

18 On behalf of Wal-Mart Stores East, LP,  
19 and Sam's East, Inc.

20 Bricker & Eckler, LLP  
21 By Mr. Christopher L. Montgomery  
22 Mr. Matthew Warnock  
23 and Mr. Terrence O'Donnell  
24 100 South Third Street  
25 Columbus, Ohio 43215

On behalf of Paulding Wind Farm, LLC.

SNR Denton US, LLP  
By Ms. Emma F. Hand  
Mr. Thomas R. Millar  
and Mr. Daniel D. Barnowski  
1301 K Street NW  
Suite 600 East Tower  
Washington, D.C. 20005

On behalf of Ormet Primary Aluminum  
Corporation.

## 1 APPEARANCES: (Continued)

2 EnerNOC, Inc.

3 By Mr. Gregory J. Poulos

471 East Broad Street, Suite 1520

Columbus, Ohio 43215

4 On behalf of EnerNOC.

5 Kegler, Brown, Hill &amp; Ritter, LPA

6 By Mr. Roger P. Sugarman

Capitol Square, Suite 1800

7 65 East State Street

8 Columbus, Ohio 43215

9 On behalf of National Federation of  
Independent Business, Ohio Chapter.

10 Bailey Cavalieri, LLC

11 By Mr. Dane Stinson

10 West Broad Street

12 Columbus, Ohio 43215

13 On behalf of the Ohio Association of  
School Business Officials, Ohio School  
Boards Association, Buckeye Association  
14 of School Administrators, and Ohio  
Schools Council.

15 Whitt Sturtevant, LLP

16 By Mr. Mark A. Whitt

Ms. Melissa L. Thompson

17 and Mr. Andrew John Campbell

PNC Plaza, Suite 2020

18 155 East Broad Street

19 Columbus, Ohio 43215

20 Interstate Gas Supply, Inc.

By Mr. Matthew White

21 6100 Emerald Parkway

Dublin, Ohio 43016

22 On behalf of the Interstate Gas Supply,  
Inc.

1 APPEARANCES: (Continued)

2 Vectren Source  
3 By Mr. Joseph M. Clark  
4 6641 North High Street, Suite 200  
5 Worthington, Ohio 43085

6 On behalf of Direct Energy Services and  
7 Direct Energy Business.

8 Thompson Hine, LLP  
9 By Ms. Carolyn S. Flahive  
10 Ms. Stephanie M. Chmiel  
11 and Mr. Michael Dillard  
12 41 South High Street, Suite 1700  
13 Columbus, Ohio 43215

14 On behalf of Border Energy Electric  
15 Services, Inc.

16 Williams, Allwein & Moser  
17 By Mr. Todd M. Williams  
18 Two Maritime Plaza  
19 Toledo, Ohio, 43604

20 On behalf of the Ohio Business Council  
21 for a Clean Environment.

22 William, Allwein & Moser  
23 By Mr. Christopher J. Allwein  
24 1373 Grandview Avenue, Suite 212  
25 Columbus, Ohio 43212

On behalf of the Natural Resources  
Defense Council.

Dayton Power & Light Company  
By Ms. Judi L. Sobecki  
1065 Woodman Drive  
Dayton, Ohio 45432

On behalf of Dayton Power & Light.

## 1 APPEARANCES: (Continued)

2 Ohio Automobile Dealers Association  
3 By Mr. Charles C. Howard  
4 and Ms. Sarah Bruce  
5 655 Metro Place South, Suite 270  
6 Dublin, Ohio 43017

7 On behalf of the Ohio Automobile Dealers  
8 Association.

9 Hahn, Loeser & Parks, LLP  
10 By Mr. Randy Hart  
11 200 Huntington Building  
12 Cleveland, Ohio 44114

13 On behalf of Summit and Fostoria  
14 Ethanol.

15 Matthew Cox Law, Ltd.  
16 By Mr. Matthew Cox  
17 4145 St. Theresa Boulevard  
18 Avon, Ohio 44011

19 On behalf of the Council of Smaller  
20 Enterprises.

21 The Behal Law Group, LLC  
22 By Mr. Jack D'Aurora  
23 501 South High Street  
24 Columbus, Ohio 43215

25 On behalf of the University of Toledo.

Buckley King  
By Ms. Deim N. Kaelber  
One Columbus  
10 West Broad Street, Suite 1300  
Columbus, Ohio 43215

On behalf of the Ohio Restaurant  
Association.

- - -

## INDEX

- - -

Witnesses	Page
William E. Avera	
Direct Examination by Mr. Conway	4676
Cross-Examination by Mr. Darr	4681
Cross-Examination by Mr. Rubin	4697
Cross-Examination by Mr. Howard	4740
Redirect Examination by Mr. Conway	4745
Recross-Examination by Mr. Darr	4747
Cross-Examination by Ms. Kingery	4749
Examination by Examiner Tauber	4750
William A. Allen	
Direct Examination by Mr. Nourse	4755
Cross-Examination by Ms. Grady	4766
Cross-Examination by Mr. Smalz	4817
Cross-Examination by Mr. Kutik	4821
Cross-Examination by Ms. Spiller	4846
Cross-Examination by Mr. Darr	4863
Cross-Examination by Mr. K. Boehm	4876
Cross-Examination by Ms. McAlister	4886
Cross-Examination by Ms. Thompson	4891
Cross-Examination by Mr. Barnowski	4893
Cross-Examination by Ms. Kaleps-Clark	4929
Redirect Examination by Mr. Nourse	4937
Recross-Examination by Mr. K. Boehm	4943
Recross-Examination by Mr. Kutik	4944
Recross-Examination by Ms. Grady	4947
Examination by Examiner See	4949

- - -

4673

## INDEX (Continued)

- - -

AEP Exhibits	Identified	Admitted
150 - Rebuttal Testimony of W. E. Avera	4677	4754

151 - Rebuttal Testimony of W. A. Allen	4756	4956
--	------	------

- - -

OCC Exhibit	Identified	Admitted
118 - Capacity Revenue at 146 per MW-day Workpaper-1	4810	4958

- - -

Ormet Exhibits	Identified	Admitted
108 - Prefiled Direct Testimony of W. E. Avera	4707	4755
109 - Pre-filed Supplemental Direct Testimony in Support of Objections to the Staff Reports of W. E. Avera	4707	4755

110 - OCC Interrogatory 1-027	4910	4958
-------------------------------	------	------

111 - OCC Interrogatory 2-043	4910	4958
-------------------------------	------	------

- - -

FES Exhibits	Identified	Admitted
120 - AEP Estimated Shopping Assumptions, Allen Rebuttal vs. Allen Direct	4837	4958

121 - FES Interrogatory 5-07	4844	4958
------------------------------	------	------

- - -

1 Friday Morning Session,

2 June 15, 2012.

3 - - -

4 EXAMINER TAUBER: Let's go on the record.

5 Let's begin this morning with brief appearances and  
6 we'll start with the company and work our way around  
7 the room and catch up in the back if we need to.

8 MR. NOURSE: Thank you, your Honor. On  
9 behalf of Ohio Power Company, Steven T. Nourse,  
10 Matthew J. Satterwhite, Yazan Alami, Daniel R.  
11 Conway, and Christen M. Moore.

12 MS. GRADY: Thank you, your Honor. On  
13 behalf of the residential customers of the Ohio Power  
14 Company, the Consumers' Counsel, by Maureen R. Grady,  
15 Joseph P. Serio, and Terry L. Etter.

16 MR. SMALZ: Yes, your Honor. On behalf  
17 of the Appalachian Peace and Justice Network, Michael  
18 R. Smalz and Joseph V. Maskovyak.

19 MR. LANG: For FirstEnergy Solutions,  
20 Mark Hayden, David Kutik, and Jim Lang.

21 MR. DARR: On behalf of IEU-Ohio, Frank  
22 Darr, Sam Randazzo, Joe Olikier, and Matt Pritchard.

23 MS. KINGERY: On behalf of Duke Energy  
24 Retail Sales and Duke Energy Commercial Asset  
25 Management, Amy Spiller, Jeanne Kingery, and Philip

1 Sineneng.

2 MR. K. BOEHM: On behalf of the Ohio  
3 Energy Group, Mike Kurtz and Kurt Boehm.

4 MS. McALISTER: On behalf of the OMA  
5 Energy Group, Lisa McAlister and J. Thomas Siwo.

6 MS. KALEPS-CLARK: On behalf of the  
7 Exelon/Constellation companies, David Stahl, M.  
8 Howard Petricoff, and Lija Kaleps-Clark.

9 And on behalf of RESA and Direct Energy,  
10 Lija Kaleps-Clark, M. Howard Petricoff, and Steve  
11 Howard.

12 MR. O'BRIEN: On behalf of the Ohio  
13 Hospital Association, Rick Sites and Tom O'Brien.

14 MR. McNAMEE: On behalf of the staff of  
15 the Public Utilities Commission, Vern Margard and  
16 Steven Beeler.

17 EXAMINER TAUBER: Are there any other  
18 parties here this morning?

19 MR. STINSON: On behalf of the Ohio  
20 Schools, Dane Stinson.

21 EXAMINER TAUBER: All right. Mr. Nourse.

22 MR. NOURSE: Mr. Conway, please.

23 EXAMINER TAUBER: Mr. Conway.

24 MR. CONWAY: At this time AEP Ohio calls  
25 William Avera.

1 (Witness sworn.)

2 EXAMINER TAUBER: Thank you.

3 - - -

4 WILLIAM E. AVERA

5 being first duly sworn, as prescribed by law, was

6 examined and testified as follows:

7 DIRECT EXAMINATION

8 By Mr. Conway:

9 Q. Dr. Avera, could you state your full name  
10 for the record, please.

11 A. William E. Avera.

12 Q. And by whom are you employed?

13 A. I am the president of FINCAP,  
14 Incorporated, in Austin, Texas.

15 Q. And did you prepare or supervise the  
16 preparation of rebuttal testimony for this  
17 proceeding?

18 A. Yes, sir, I did.

19 Q. And do you have a copy of your rebuttal  
20 testimony with you today?

21 A. I do.

22 MR. CONWAY: Your Honor, at this time I'd  
23 like to mark as, I believe AEP Ohio Exhibit No. 150,  
24 Dr. Avera's prefiled rebuttal testimony.

25 EXAMINER TAUBER: It shall be so marked.

1 (EXHIBIT MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)

2 Q. Dr. Avera, do you have any additions or  
3 corrections that you'd like to make to your prefiled  
4 testimony on rebuttal which has been marked as  
5 AEP Ohio Exhibit No. 150?

6 A. I do not.

7 Q. And if I were to ask you the questions  
8 contained in your prefiled testimony this morning,  
9 would your answers be the same as they appear in that  
10 document?

11 A. Yes, Mr. Conway, they would be.

12 Q. And are those answers true and correct to  
13 the best of your knowledge and belief?

14 A. Yes, sir.

15 MR. CONWAY: Your Honor, at this point I  
16 would move for the admission of AEP Ohio Exhibit  
17 No. 150 and Dr. Avera is available for  
18 cross-examination.

19 EXAMINER TAUBER: Thank you.

20 MS. KINGERY: Your Honor, we would move  
21 to strike the entirety of the testimony of Mr. Avera  
22 on the grounds that it's irrelevant to this  
23 proceeding.

24 EXAMINER TAUBER: Thank you.

25 Mr. Conway, do you have a response?

1 MR. CONWAY: Your Honor, Dr. Avera's  
2 testimony is responsive to testimony by,  
3 specifically, Mr. Kollen on behalf of OEG and  
4 Dr. Wilson on behalf of Ormet, and, in addition, he  
5 also comments on the nature of the consequences and  
6 the quality of the recommendations made by other  
7 parties in this case with regard to their impacts on  
8 the company, and so I think it's proper rebuttal  
9 testimony.

10 If the testimony of Dr. Wilson and  
11 Mr. Kollen is admissible, and it has been admitted,  
12 then I think it's fair for us to have an opportunity  
13 to respond to it, and I think it is germane to the  
14 issues that are before the Commission in this case.

15 EXAMINER TAUBER: Ms. Kingery.

16 MS. KINGERY: Yes, your Honor. I would  
17 note two things: First of all, under Section  
18 4928.143, ROE is not an issue that should be  
19 considered by the Commission in granting or denying  
20 this application.

21 In addition, this is information that  
22 certainly could have and should have been presented  
23 in the case in chief.

24 EXAMINER TAUBER: Thank you.

25 Mr. Conway, do you have something to add?

1           MR. CONWAY: Well, just to point out that  
2 the company has submitted pro forma information in  
3 this case that bears upon the impacts of its  
4 proposals, if adopted, on the company's pro formas  
5 from an ROE standpoint. I think the -- which is  
6 required under the filing requirements.

7           I think that we have testimony from other  
8 parties, again, as I just mentioned, which would  
9 drive this company to the brink, and I think it's  
10 appropriate to have a balanced and complete  
11 presentation regarding what a fair cost of equity is  
12 for this company, both for purposes of the  
13 Commission's consideration on an overall total  
14 company basis as well as in connection with the  
15 specific proposals that the company has made,  
16 particularly with regard to the retail stability  
17 rider and the other riders that depend, in part, on  
18 ROE values in their formula.

19           And I would just also notice that -- or  
20 observe that Mr. Kollen's proposal on behalf of OEG  
21 relies upon ROE values to come up with a dead band  
22 within which he believes the company would be  
23 adequately compensated, and Dr. Avera's testimony  
24 rebuts that directly, and he relies upon his  
25 expertise and a fair presentation of what a

1 reasonable ROE value would be both to rebut the  
2 testimony and to explain what the draconian results  
3 are of these proposals that we have been presented by  
4 the other parties come to pass.

5 So I think it's very relevant. The  
6 Commission should have the information in front of it  
7 before it goes forward with its decision-making in  
8 this case so that it knows what it is about to do to  
9 this company if it considers seriously these  
10 proposals.

11 MR. RUBIN: On behalf of Ormet, since the  
12 testimony's offered exposing rebuttal to the  
13 testimony to be represented under the ROE for the  
14 RSR, we would join in the motion because we -- our  
15 witness testified as to the ROE for the RSR portion  
16 which was responsive to Mr. Allen's testimony. And  
17 we never testified about -- put on direct testimony  
18 about the ROE ultimately for AEP or the consolidated  
19 companies in the case, which is what Dr. Avera  
20 testifies to. So he's rebutting points that we  
21 didn't actually make in our testimony.

22 EXAMINER TAUBER: Thank you.

23 MR. CONWAY: Your Honor, just briefly --

24 EXAMINER TAUBER: We're fine, Mr. Conway.  
25 At this time the Bench is going to deny the motion to

1 strike. We think the Commission should at least be  
2 able to review this testimony and so we'll deny the  
3 motion to strike, and if we need to address anything  
4 later on, we'll do so.

5 So let's begin cross-examination, we'll  
6 do so with Ms. Grady.

7 MS. GRADY: No cross, your Honor.

8 EXAMINER TAUBER: Mr. Smalz?

9 MR. SMALZ: No cross, your Honor.

10 EXAMINER TAUBER: Mr. Lang?

11 MR. LANG: No. Thank you, your Honor.

12 EXAMINER TAUBER: Mr. Darr?

13 MR. DARR: Yes, sir.

14 - - -

15 CROSS-EXAMINATION

16 By Mr. Darr:

17 Q. Dr. Avera, in your testimony starting at  
18 page 3, you indicate that -- you refer to "AEP Ohio,"  
19 "the Company," and "Ohio Power," and you use those  
20 terms interchangeably, I believe. When you are  
21 referring to "Ohio Power" or "AEP Ohio," are you  
22 referring to the company in performance of all of its  
23 functions or just as the distribution company?

24 A. I believe my analysis and that of  
25 Dr. Wilson and Mr. Kollen relate to the whole

1 company. Of course, the impact of distribution,  
2 transmission, and generation makes up the ultimate  
3 company results. As I understand, there are various  
4 proposals which would affect generation, but they  
5 have a large affect on the whole company given the  
6 magnitude of the generation.

7 Mr. Allen's testimony, following  
8 Commission rules as I understand them, has outlined  
9 the pro forma effect of proposals on the whole  
10 company.

11 Q. Actually, I believe it was Dr. --  
12 Mr. Sever's testimony, but let's, and Mr. Allen has  
13 outlined some concerns.

14 Are you aware that Ohio law limits the  
15 role of the electric distribution company to that of  
16 default provider of generation supply and leaves to  
17 competitors the provision of generation supply  
18 otherwise?

19 A. Generally. I'm not an attorney and I  
20 wouldn't give a legal opinion, but my understanding  
21 is that the distribution company provides the wires  
22 and then customers are allowed to shop for the  
23 provider of service.

24 Q. And then the EDU, or electric  
25 distribution utility, is the default provider if the

1 customer chooses not to go with a competitive retail  
2 electric service provider, correct?

3 A. That is correct. The ultimate  
4 responsibility for providing for service still rests  
5 with the default provider.

6 Q. Are you aware that competitive bidding  
7 processes have been used by other EDUs, or electric  
8 distribution utilities, here in Ohio, to provide the  
9 default service?

10 A. I am not personally aware of what the  
11 EDUs have done here, sir.

12 Q. Let me ask you to assume that for a  
13 moment. Would you agree, Dr. Avera, that through the  
14 use of the competitive bidding process, it would be  
15 possible to transfer or allocate the business and  
16 financial risks associated with providing generation  
17 supply to nonshopping customers to a third party?

18 A. It would -- it's conceivably possible. I  
19 think whoever is the default provider has what  
20 investors view as volume risk that you don't know  
21 what your commitment to provide service would be  
22 because the customer has the option of staying with  
23 the default provider or going with an alternative  
24 provider.

25 Q. But you would agree that that would be a

1 way of transferring the business and financial risks  
2 associated with the default service; that is a  
3 competitive bid.

4 A. It is a method, but it has to be within a  
5 framework that, among other things, assures that  
6 there is adequate economic incentive to build the  
7 capacity necessary to keep the lights on now and in  
8 the future.

9 Q. Is it your belief that the EDU has a  
10 responsibility of keeping the lights on in the  
11 future?

12 A. I believe this Commission has the  
13 obligation and the public interest to keep the lights  
14 on. In order to do that it has to structure the  
15 market such that there is an assurance by consumers  
16 that electricity will be available, and that can be  
17 done in any variety of ways, and different states, my  
18 state of Texas, Virginia, Ohio, Pennsylvania,  
19 California, have all chosen different routes, but the  
20 ultimate obligation is that the whole system be  
21 structured to serve the customer and protect the  
22 customer.

23 Q. I understand that. But the point of your  
24 testimony is, is that there is business and financial  
25 risks associated with providing the default service,

1 correct?

2 A. Well, there's business and financial risk  
3 in providing electric service whether you are an EDU,  
4 a competitive retail provider, or an integrated  
5 utility. The risk is there is business risk there.  
6 Now, when you have the default obligations, there is  
7 an additional burden which is you are obliged to  
8 stand ready to make power available, but the customer  
9 is not obliged to take it.

10 Q. Exactly. And one way of shifting that  
11 risk would be through a competitive bid, correct?

12 A. That is one way of shifting the risk, but  
13 the competitors -- the risk doesn't go away.

14 Q. I understand that.

15 A. And the competitors would have that risk  
16 and they would have to price their services  
17 sufficient to compensate them for that risk.

18 Q. Are you aware that AEP Ohio or its  
19 affiliates have been successful bidders in these  
20 auctions in other service territories within Ohio?

21 A. Again, I don't have personal knowledge of  
22 exactly what's happened in the market. My  
23 understanding is that a market has developed with  
24 competitive providers as well as AEP Ohio.

25 Q. Now, if AEP used a -- AEP Ohio, I'm

1 speaking now specifically of the EDU, used a  
2 competitive bidding process to obtain generation  
3 supply to meet the requirements of nonshopping  
4 customers, would you agree that AEP Ohio would not  
5 need to attract generation-related capital to meet  
6 the generation supply needs of its nonshopping  
7 customers?

8 A. Well, I think that depends if AEP Ohio is  
9 confident that, through competitive bidding, there  
10 would be adequate capacity available. I think this  
11 Commission and AEP Ohio, anybody that has that  
12 awesome responsibility of making power available  
13 24/7, would have to be sure the market is going to be  
14 forthcoming in sufficient depth and economical prices  
15 and sufficient reliability to meet their obligation  
16 to the customers. And I think if they weren't sure  
17 of that, it would be necessary and prudent for them  
18 to raise capital and invest in their own generation.

19 Q. So you would have them duplicate or  
20 backup the systems that are in place to provide --  
21 that would otherwise be provided by competitive  
22 bidding; is that what you're suggesting?

23 A. I don't think it necessarily duplicates.  
24 If AEP Ohio was convinced that the market was rich  
25 enough in choices so that they could meet their

1 obligation to their customers, they wouldn't have to  
2 build generation, but I think it would only be  
3 prudent for them to have generation available to the  
4 extent they are not that confident in the depth and  
5 quality of the market.

6 Q. Now, as part of your testimony you've  
7 indicated repeatedly that, I believe, the markets  
8 give an idea through either comparable analysis,  
9 comparable earnings -- or, comparable risk analysis  
10 or DCF or -- I understand if you're not a big fan of  
11 some of the other methods touted around here; would  
12 you say that these rates of return or returns on  
13 equity adequately reflect all the known information?

14 A. That is the assumption of the method.  
15 When you look at capital markets, you assume that  
16 investors are rational and that they are informed.  
17 And when they are willing to pay \$38 for a share of  
18 AEP stock, they have in mind all the relevant risks  
19 and prospects of AEP or any other stock.

20 Q. Would you agree that a bidding process  
21 would also incorporate that kind of known information  
22 into the bidding prices?

23 A. I'm not sure, because the capital markets  
24 are huge global markets with enormous liquidity,  
25 transparency, trillions of dollars changing hands

1 every day. Energy markets are not the same level of  
2 development.

3           There is not the same ability to migrate.  
4 You know, capital can migrate from Europe to Asia to  
5 the United States at a click of a mouse, but you  
6 can't move electricity across the country with a  
7 click of a mouse. You have to have adequate  
8 transmission. And we found in lots of parts of the  
9 country that transmission constraints have made  
10 markets not effective.

11           Q. Are you aware of any transmission  
12 constraints here in Ohio, other than the ATSI region,  
13 that would affect the flow of power?

14           A. Well, I think the constraints are a  
15 function of the level of transmission, so, in  
16 general, my knowledge, and we've done a lot of work  
17 in transmission, the transmission system was  
18 originally built for reliability, not for  
19 interregional transfers.

20           As the rate and level of interregional  
21 transfers increase, transmission that was adequate in  
22 the last decade becomes inadequate in the next  
23 decade. So there is a regional constraint on  
24 competitive markets.

25           Several years ago I was named by the

1 Governor of Texas to a committee to look at  
2 interregional transfers and what we found was that  
3 they are limited without billions of dollars of  
4 additional investment.

5 The Federal Energy Regulatory Commission  
6 has recognized that and has created a regime of  
7 incentives to build more transmission, but the  
8 transmission isn't built yet, and the ability to  
9 transfer power in and out of Ohio or from the west  
10 coast or east coast to the gulf coast to Ohio is  
11 finite and limited.

12 Q. You're aware that this ESP period is for  
13 three years, correct?

14 A. Yes.

15 Q. Are you aware of any transmission  
16 constraints within the Ohio region of PJM or within  
17 the PJM region other than ATSI and the MAAC region  
18 that would affect the ability of power to come into  
19 or out of this region?

20 A. I am not an engineer and I'm not -- I  
21 can't speak with authority on constraints in Ohio.

22 Q. So the answer to my question is that  
23 you're not aware of any; is that correct?

24 A. I'm not aware of any, but I would also  
25 note that as the level of transfers increases,

1 transmission that had been unconstrained becomes  
2 constrained.

3 Q. Are you aware of whether or not AEP Ohio  
4 has any plans to issue common stock during the next  
5 three years?

6 A. Well, AEP Ohio does not issue common  
7 stock; it is issued at the parent, AEP. In 2009 AEP  
8 had the largest utility stock issue in the history of  
9 the world. They had a very heavy investment in all  
10 of their jurisdictions. So I don't think it's remote  
11 that there would be issues in the future, but I don't  
12 know of any specific plans.

13 Q. The question was are you aware of whether  
14 or not AEP Ohio has any plans to issue common stock  
15 in the next three years?

16 A. And the answer is AEP Ohio would not  
17 issue common stock; they would get an equity infusion  
18 from their parent, AEP, who, if necessary, would  
19 issue common stock.

20 Q. Now, you indicate at page 16 of your  
21 testimony that investors are not likely to be  
22 reassured by the non-AEP recommendations in this  
23 proceeding. Would you agree that investors, based on  
24 the assumptions that you've indicated previously, are  
25 aware of such recommendations and have taken them

1 into account?

2 A. I think they're generally aware. They  
3 have, I mean, they don't have detailed specific  
4 knowledge that somebody that's been in this room for  
5 the last month would have, but I think they are  
6 generally aware that this proceeding is going on, I  
7 think they're generally aware that some of the  
8 proposals are fairly extreme.

9 Q. At page 20 of your testimony you refer to  
10 a NARUC survey of utility regulatory policy in the  
11 U.S. and Canada covering a period of 1995 and 1996.  
12 Would you agree that since 1996, regulatory policy  
13 here in the state of Ohio and at the U.S. federal  
14 level has increasingly favored market-based  
15 approaches to determining compensation for  
16 generation-related services?

17 A. There has been more reliance on  
18 competition. Now, this survey related to a  
19 cost-of-equity methodology, I believe, not generation  
20 markets per se.

21 Q. But the question is you're aware that the  
22 generation markets here in Ohio and at the federal  
23 level, in terms of the regulatory approach, that  
24 regulatory approach tends to favor use of  
25 competition, correct?

1           A.    Yes, it does favor competition with  
2 regulatory responsibility to the outcome that  
3 benefits consumers.

4           Q.    You raise, at pages 20 and 21 of your  
5 testimony, the treatment of the state of Virginia and  
6 a Virginia methodology, you state, "...is entirely  
7 consistent with the economic rationale underpinning  
8 my expected earnings approach."

9                   Are you aware of anything in the State of  
10 Ohio statutes that you believe to be entirely or even  
11 partially consistent with your expected earnings  
12 approach concerning the pricing of an ESP?

13          A.    I am not aware of anything inconsistent.  
14 I understand that some of the statutes in Ohio talk  
15 about avoiding confiscation and avoiding financial  
16 impact, negative financial impact -- I'm trying to  
17 remember the word in the statute. Financial  
18 emergencies.

19                   So I think the Ohio statutes follow  
20 generally the guidance of Hope and Bluefield, the  
21 constitutional requirement that when this Commission  
22 has authority over the assets of a utility, it has to  
23 make sure there's an opportunity to earn a fair  
24 return.

25          Q.    Again, my question was: Are you aware of

1 anything in the Ohio statutes that adopts the  
2 expected earnings approach that you say is apparent  
3 in the Virginia statutes?

4 A. Well, I thought, sir, your question was  
5 is it inconsistent.

6 Q. I asked whether or not you were aware of  
7 any provisions.

8 A. And --

9 Q. And, again, my question --

10 A. -- I am not, but I believe that the  
11 requirements in the statutes of Ohio that you avoid  
12 negative financial impact, that you assure the  
13 ability to raise investment capital is consistent  
14 with the expected earnings approach.

15 Q. Are you aware of whether or not that  
16 reference to -- strike that.

17 Sir, if AEP Ohio's prices for  
18 generation-related services are above market, is it  
19 your testimony today that the PUCO needs to intervene  
20 to make sure that AEP nonetheless earns a reasonable  
21 return on equity?

22 A. Yes. I think if AEP has an obligation to  
23 serve and is under the control of this Commission,  
24 then this Commission has an obligation not to take --  
25 that's the word I was trying to remember.

1 "Confiscation," I believe, is in the Ohio statutes.  
2 This Commission has a responsibility to make sure it  
3 does not confiscate AEP Ohio's property by allowing  
4 an inadequate return.

5 Q. And for purposes of making that  
6 determination, do you think it would be relevant to  
7 the Commission that as required by the company's FERC  
8 Form 1s for 2001 through 2011 for the company, now  
9 I'm speaking about the Ohio Power Company and  
10 Columbus Southern Power Company or those two  
11 companies together, exceeded 10.5 percent for  
12 extraordinary items on an individual or merged basis  
13 on 18 of the 21 reports made between 2001 and 2011?

14 MR. CONWAY: Could I have that question  
15 read back, please?

16 EXAMINER TAUBER: You may.

17 MR. DARR: Let me do it again because  
18 I --

19 EXAMINER TAUBER: That's fine.

20 MR. DARR: It was a little rough.

21 Q. Would it be important, do you think, to  
22 the Commission to take into consideration whether the  
23 electric utility had been recovering returns on  
24 equity, as reported by the company's FERC Form 1  
25 reports for 2001 to 2011, that reported that in that

1 period the amounts of return exceeded 10-1/2 percent  
2 in 18 of the 21 reports?

3 A. I think the Commission might be  
4 interested in that number, but this Commission, in my  
5 understanding, does not do retroactive ratemaking.  
6 So the past earnings cannot be confiscated or  
7 considered in setting the opportunity to earn a fair  
8 return in the future.

9 Q. And would it be relevant, in your mind,  
10 that the return on equity exceeded 15 percent for  
11 Ohio Power and CSP on an individual or merged basis  
12 in 12 of the 21 reports from 2001 to 2011?

13 A. I'm accepting your numbers. Is that  
14 based on year-end or average equity because --

15 Q. Based on the FERC reports, the  
16 end-of-year FERC reports.

17 A. But it's the end-of-year book value  
18 divided by earnings during the year?

19 Q. Yes, sir.

20 A. Okay. Well --

21 Q. Net income divided by the stock value.

22 A. Well, that value is not the one that's  
23 used in Virginia and it's not the one that's used by  
24 investors. Investors, as Dr. Wilson testified in his  
25 cross, generally reference a mid-year equity return

1 on mid-year investment.

2 Q. You're aware that the Commission is  
3 setting the RSP -- well, let me go back. If that was  
4 the way the manner -- if that was the manner which  
5 that calculation was made, would that affect your  
6 response in any regard?

7 A. It wouldn't affect the response, but I  
8 think to the extent the Commission considers past  
9 earnings, it should, as the Virginia commission does,  
10 look at ROE on average equity.

11 Q. Are you aware of the Commission's  
12 decisions in the rate stabilization plan cases where  
13 the Commission permitted rate increases of 3 and  
14 7 percent annually for three years over the period  
15 2006 through 2009 -- 2008, excuse me?

16 A. I'm generally familiar. Again, the  
17 details of those proceedings and the outcomes, I  
18 couldn't recite, but I'm aware of the process that's  
19 going on.

20 Q. And are you aware that in those  
21 decisions, the Commission explicitly determined that  
22 the return on equity was not a relevant consideration  
23 in determining whether the resulting rates met  
24 applicable statutory requirements?

25 A. I really can't respond to my personal

1 knowledge.

2 MR. DARR: Thank you. I have nothing  
3 further.

4 EXAMINER TAUBER: Thank you.

5 Ms. Kingery?

6 MS. KINGERY: Nothing. Thank you.

7 EXAMINER TAUBER: Mr. Boehm?

8 MR. K. BOEHM: No questions, your Honor.

9 EXAMINER TAUBER: Ms. McAlister?

10 MS. McALISTER: No questions, your Honor.

11 EXAMINER TAUBER: Ms. Thompson?

12 MS. THOMPSON: No questions, your Honor.

13 EXAMINER TAUBER: Mr. Yurick?

14 MR. YURICK: No questions.

15 EXAMINER TAUBER: Mr. Barnowski?

16 MR. BARNOWSKI: Mr. Rubin.

17 EXAMINER TAUBER: Mr. Rubin.

18 - - -

19 CROSS-EXAMINATION

20 By Mr. Rubin:

21 Q. Good morning, Dr. Avera.

22 A. Good morning.

23 Q. Dr. Avera, you're testifying in this case  
24 as a rebuttal witness on the issue of ROE for AEP,  
25 correct?

1           A.    Yes.  And the financial effect on AEP of  
2 the proposals.

3           Q.    You were not asked to provide direct  
4 testimony in support of AEP's desired ROE in this  
5 proceeding, were you?

6           A.    No, sir.

7           Q.    In fact, you didn't provide any direct  
8 testimony on that very issue.

9           A.    That is correct.

10          Q.    You did not play a role in establishing  
11 the ROE that AEP is seeking for its RSR; is that  
12 correct?

13               MR. CONWAY:  Objection.  It's a  
14 misleading question.  The company's not seeking an  
15 ROE out of its RSR.  That's just a -- that's a false  
16 premise and misleading.

17               EXAMINER TAUBER:  Could you rephrase your  
18 question, Mr. Rubin.

19          Q.    Are you familiar with the RSR?

20          A.    Yes, sir.

21          Q.    Are you familiar with the determination  
22 for the RSR that AEP is seeking a 10.5 percent rate  
23 of return equity for the years of the RSR?

24          A.    That is not my understanding.  My  
25 understanding is that for the purposes of designing

1 the RSR, a 10.5 benchmark was used, but, in fact, it  
2 is not expected to actually realize, on a company  
3 basis, 10.5. So it's not the same as an -- the 10.2,  
4 for example, in the D case, which is an allowed  
5 return and the rates are designed to achieve that  
6 return.

7 Q. Thank you for the distinction.

8 My question refers to the first part, the  
9 benchmark, the 10.5 benchmark. My question is: Did  
10 you play a role in establishing that 10.5 benchmark  
11 used for that proceeding?

12 A. Not directly. I understand that part of  
13 the decision-making from talking to officials at  
14 AEP Ohio was my testimony in the D case of the 11.15  
15 required ROE and also the 10.2 settlement result of  
16 the D case.

17 Q. And were you asked to consider the  
18 financial impacts of the RSR on consumer rates in  
19 Ohio?

20 A. I was asked to consider the financial  
21 impact on AEP Ohio of proposals that would drive the  
22 ROE substantially below the 10.2 or any reasonable  
23 number. So to look at the impact, as Mr. Allen in  
24 his rebuttal has documented, some of the plans of the  
25 staff would go to 4-5 and some would go to 1-5.

1           Q.    But you did not consider in your  
2 testimony in this case the impact of the ROE  
3 benchmark for the RSR, did you?

4           A.    Well, I considered the impact on AEP Ohio  
5 of various levels of earnings. Again, the 10.5 was a  
6 tariff feature in designing the RSR. It was not an  
7 allowed return. But, as this Commission considers  
8 the alternatives that have been put on the table, it  
9 is legitimate to consider the financial impact as  
10 Mr. Allen has documented and feeds into my testimony  
11 as to why it's not good public policy.

12          Q.    So your answer is you considered the  
13 impact on AEP.

14          A.    Yes.

15          Q.    I asked about the impact on the consumer.

16          A.    That is correct.

17          Q.    Let me -- you mentioned the distribution  
18 case, so let me turn to that for a few minutes. You  
19 mention, at page 3 of your testimony, that you  
20 testified in the retail distribution service rate  
21 case as to what you believe was a reasonable ROE for  
22 the two companies that are now AEP about March of  
23 2011, correct?

24          A.    Yes.

25          Q.    And you also submitted supplemental

1 testimony in October of that year, 2011, to rebut  
2 what the PUCO staff had determined to be a reasonable  
3 ROE for that distribution case, correct?

4 A. Yes.

5 Q. Now, you didn't provide testimony in this  
6 case, however, direct testimony in this case about  
7 what would be a reasonable ROE for the integrated  
8 utility in 2012, did you?

9 A. No, sir.

10 Q. And you didn't do that for 2013 either.

11 A. Not direct testimony.

12 Q. So the same answer for 2014 and 2015.

13 A. Yes, sir.

14 Q. Are you familiar with what was marked in  
15 the direct testimony as OJS-2, Dr. Sever's financial  
16 projections?

17 A. I am generally familiar those projections  
18 were put forward.

19 MR. RUBIN: May I approach the witness?

20 EXAMINER TAUBER: You may approach.

21 MR. RUBIN: Your Honors, I'm going to  
22 hand the witness what is a portion of, I believe, AEP  
23 150, which is simply the OJS-2 charts of Dr. Sever.

24 EXAMINER TAUBER: Dr. Sever's direct  
25 testimony?

1 MR. RUBIN: Yes.

2 EXAMINER TAUBER: AEP 150 is Dr. Avera's  
3 testimony.

4 EXAMINER SEE: I believe what he's  
5 referring to was AEP Ohio exhibit -- what has been  
6 marked Exhibit 108.

7 MR. RUBIN: 108? I'm sorry.

8 EXAMINER SEE: Sever's direct testimony.

9 THE WITNESS: I think what was handed to  
10 me was from my testimony.

11 MR. RUBIN: That might be true. It is.  
12 You might as well hang on to it.

13 My apologies. We're now handing the  
14 witness what is the AEP 108, OJS-2.

15 Q. (By Mr. Rubin) Dr. Avera, have you seen  
16 this document before?

17 A. No.

18 Q. You haven't. So you didn't play any role  
19 in the development of the financial projections on  
20 that?

21 A. No, sir, I did not.

22 Q. Now, if you look at that document, you'll  
23 see that Dr. Sever projected an ROE of 9.5 for the  
24 integrated utility in 2012. Do you view this  
25 projection as sufficient, in your words, to provide

1 AEP Ohio an opportunity to earn return commensurate  
2 with other investments of comparable risk?

3 A. Yes.

4 Q. So you wouldn't consider this rate  
5 confiscatory.

6 A. Well, because of the circumstances, as I  
7 understand the proposal, that the revenue would be  
8 fixed, and what these forecast -- these are not what  
9 we would call "budgeted forecasts," these are  
10 forecasts based on a test year level of cost.

11 The reason that AEP Ohio would have an  
12 opportunity to earn a compensatory return is that,  
13 over time, they can cut costs or take other actions  
14 to achieve a higher return than is built into the  
15 benchmark.

16 And, secondly, from an investor  
17 perspective, the benefit of resolving the uncertainty  
18 that has been created here in Ohio about the future  
19 structure of the market would be beneficial and  
20 comforting to investors, so they're willing to go, I  
21 believe, to go into a situation where the pro forma  
22 earnings are less than 10 or 11 percent which would  
23 be required because there is the opportunity to cut  
24 costs and there is the possibility of better  
25 visibility in the future.

1           Q.    I appreciate that.  So whatever ROE the  
2 panel decides on here, they would have -- AEP would  
3 have the opportunity to cut costs to attract more  
4 investors, you're saying.

5           A.    That's correct.  And do other things.  To  
6 make themselves achieve higher returns, but the onus  
7 would be on them.  It's not set into the plan.

8           Q.    Now, let me ask you the same question  
9 with regard to 2013.  If you look on the chart,  
10 there's a projection in 2013 of 7.5 percent.  My  
11 question is:  Would you consider this would be a  
12 reasonable, an opportunity to earn a return  
13 commensurate with other investments at comparable  
14 risk?

15          A.    It would not if this were a rate case  
16 and we were setting rates based on 7-1/2.  Or, as  
17 Mr. Kollen has proposed, we somehow lock in the  
18 7 percent return that he proposed as a bottom.

19                But in the context of a plan which allows  
20 Ohio -- AEP Ohio the flexibility to manage their  
21 business and the possibility of resolving this  
22 uncertainty, I think that is an acceptable and  
23 nonconfiscatory return in this context.

24          Q.    And you also see that after 2012, 2013,  
25 2014, and 2015, just for the wires-only business,

1 that ROE is expected to go up to -- is projected to  
2 go up to 10.5.

3 A. Yes.

4 Q. What, in your mind, would cause the rise  
5 from 7.5 to 10.5, given the company goes into  
6 transitional mode?

7 A. My understanding is the company is  
8 currently anticipating that it would have a  
9 separation, right now it's kind of an administrative  
10 separation, but a physical separation of the wires  
11 business from the other transmission -- from the  
12 generation. So that that separation, then, makes it  
13 possible to track what the wires return is  
14 independent of the generation return.

15 Q. And is your opinion that the generation  
16 return would be higher than the wires-only return or  
17 the other way around?

18 A. I think it would depend on how the world  
19 works out. As I understand the policy of this  
20 Commission and the intention of the company's  
21 proposal is there would be a transition to a more  
22 competitive market over time, and when that  
23 transition is accomplished, then the return is  
24 whatever the market allows. As we were discussing  
25 earlier, there is a favoring of markets for

1 generation in this country and in this state, but you  
2 have to get there from here, and the company has  
3 proposed a transition to do that.

4 Q. Thank you.

5 Now, I'm going to turn to your actual  
6 testimony, your rebuttal testimony in this case.  
7 Now, you criticized Dr. Wilson for, quote,  
8 mechanically inserting inputs into models that the  
9 staff had presented in the distribution case,  
10 correct?

11 A. Yes.

12 Q. And you, yourself, provided supplemental  
13 testimony in that same case that found fault with the  
14 PUCO staff's analysis, correct?

15 A. Yes.

16 Q. So it's not a surprise, then, that you  
17 would be essentially using the same criticisms of  
18 Dr. Wilson you did of the PUCO staff in the  
19 distribution case.

20 A. If it was wrong then, it's still wrong.

21 Q. Of course.

22 MR. RUBIN: Again, may I approach the  
23 witness, please?

24 EXAMINER TAUBER: You may.

25 MR. RUBIN: I'm going to have the witness

1 handed what is going to be marked as Ormet Exhibit  
2 108, which is Dr. Avera's direct testimony in the  
3 distribution case of March 2011, and Exhibit 109,  
4 which is the supplemental testimony provided in that  
5 same case dated October 2011.

6 Q. I'm not going to ask you to read the  
7 whole thing, so don't worry.

8 A. I love these words.

9 (EXHIBITS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)

10 Q. Now, Dr. Avera, you recognize these two  
11 documents?

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. So the document we've marked as Ormet 108  
14 appears to be your testimony, your direct testimony  
15 in the distribution case?

16 A. Yes, sir.

17 Q. And Exhibit 109 appears to be the  
18 supplemental testimony provided in the distribution  
19 case?

20 A. Yes, sir.

21 Q. Now, if you look at the -- please look  
22 first at your supplemental, Exhibit 109, and if you  
23 have -- do you have your testimony with you, as well,  
24 from this case?

25 A. I do.

1           Q.    So if you look at the supplemental,  
2   excuse me, your rebuttal testimony in this case on  
3   page 4, where you offer some very general conclusions  
4   about this case, these are relatively the same  
5   conclusions that you reached in your supplemental  
6   testimony; is that correct? I would direct you, if  
7   you want, to page 2 of your supplemental.

8           A.    We're on page 3 of the supplemental  
9   versus page 5.

10          Q.    It's page 4 of your rebuttal now versus  
11   page 2 of your supplemental.

12          A.    Yes.

13          Q.    It's not verbatim. It's -- they're  
14   similar, aren't they?

15          A.    That's right. The numbers are different  
16   because I used the numbers that Dr. Wilson used  
17   because he updated the numbers from the Staff Report.

18          Q.    And turning you now to your rebuttal  
19   testimony in this case on page 5, lines 3 to 21, you  
20   offer a summary of some of your criticisms of  
21   Dr. Wilson. And these, I can go through each one of  
22   these, but these are generally the same criticisms  
23   you offered of the PUCO Staff Report in the  
24   supplemental testimony; isn't that correct?

25                I'll refer you particularly to page 3 and

1 4 of your supplemental. Again, they're not verbatim,  
2 they are similar.

3 A. They are similar. Again, we did update  
4 some of the risk measures change so the risk of the  
5 proxy group is actually a stronger, now, criticism  
6 than it was then because some had been upgraded even  
7 further away from AEP Ohio.

8 Q. I understand. I mean, fair to say that  
9 in many instances in your rebuttal testimony in this  
10 case you use language that is identical or nearly  
11 identical to your prior testimony in the transmission  
12 case?

13 A. That is correct; because what Dr. Wilson  
14 did is plop down the staff model and plugged in  
15 current numbers. So what I did is started from my  
16 supplemental testimony, put in new numbers, and also  
17 referenced statements in Dr. Wilson's testimony where  
18 he actually proposed principles that are inconsistent  
19 with what he did when he followed the staff.

20 Q. That's why you were able to get a report  
21 done, so quickly after the case in chief was over, I  
22 assume. You were basically cutting and pasting what  
23 you did before but adding new numbers and new  
24 concerns in the Dr. Wilson --

25 MR. CONWAY: Objection.

1           A.    New concerns --

2                   EXAMINER TAUBER:   Hang on one second.

3   There's an objection --

4                   MR. CONWAY:   Mischaracterized what the  
5   witness did and so I object to it.

6                   EXAMINER TAUBER:   I'll allow the witness  
7   to finish answering the question.

8           A.    Okay.   What I did in the days of data  
9   processing, I started from my supplemental testimony,  
10   but I took into account Mr. Kollen, who was not in  
11   the supplemental testimony.

12           Q.    Right.

13           A.    I took into account what Dr. Wilson said  
14   in his direct, and I took into account what  
15   Dr. Wilson said on cross and in response to your  
16   Honor.   So, yes, I started with the Staff Report just  
17   like he did, but I took into account what Dr. Wilson  
18   put in his testimony and what he testified from this  
19   stand before this Commission.

20           Q.    And I won't belabor this, but I'll  
21   observe, I guess I'll ask the question, sentences,  
22   you did take whole sections from the report and  
23   didn't even change the word "Staff Report" to  
24   "Dr. Wilson"; is that correct?

25           A.    Well, because the reference was correct

1 to the Staff Report, so I went through carefully to  
2 make sure that everything I said about the Staff  
3 Report was relevant to Dr. Wilson. And in some cases  
4 I'm actually referring to the Staff Report because  
5 there are differences in the staff and Dr. Wilson.

6 Q. Well, let me ask you to turn to page 40  
7 of your rebuttal testimony. That would be page 40,  
8 lines 14 to 41 -- continuing over into page 41 to  
9 line 3.

10 A. 40 to 41.

11 Q. Yeah. The question is, did these  
12 criteria provide a reasonable basis upon which to  
13 determine a proxy group for AEP Ohio?

14 A. Yes.

15 Q. Dr. Avera, isn't this verbatim from your  
16 past report such that Dr. Wilson's name is not even  
17 mentioned in this paragraph?

18 A. That is correct, because Dr. Wilson used  
19 exactly the same proxy group as the Staff Report. So  
20 it was not comparable, it was not an adequate or  
21 robust basis for coming up with a proxy group then  
22 and since Mr. -- or, Dr. Wilson just used the same  
23 companies without even re-examining their risk; in  
24 fact, some of their risk has decreased for these  
25 other companies relative to where it was when the

1 staff chose those companies.

2 Q. I see that in your testimony. Let me ask  
3 you one more question on this. I'll turn you to page  
4 42, lines 18 through 26, and continuing on page 43,  
5 lines 1 through 13.

6 A. Yes.

7 Q. Again, this is a verbatim statement from  
8 the past report without mentioning Dr. Wilson or  
9 Mr. Kollen at all, correct?

10 A. Exactly; because Dr. Wilson just says I'm  
11 going to use the staff proxy group. So you don't --  
12 he didn't even explain why the way the staff chose  
13 the proxy group was a good way to select it. So you  
14 have to go back to the Staff Report to see how the  
15 staff selected the proxy group, because Dr. Wilson  
16 doesn't inform us, he just says if it was good enough  
17 for the staff then, it's good enough for me now.

18 Q. Did he actually say that or did he just  
19 use the Staff Report as a basis to make a comparison  
20 to something? I mean, did he say why he used it? Do  
21 you recall that?

22 A. He said --

23 MR. CONWAY: Excuse me. Can I have --

24 A. Let me --

25 MR. CONWAY: Excuse me. Can I have the

1 question read back, please?

2 MR. RUBIN: I rephrased it in the middle,  
3 so I can ask the question again, because I . . .

4 Q. You said he just says he's not asking you  
5 what the panel did, it's good enough for him. He  
6 didn't actually say that in his report, "It's good  
7 enough for me"?

8 A. Let me check what -- I mean, I know in  
9 the case of GNP he said he didn't really agree with  
10 what the staff did, but he was going to do it anyway.

11 Q. And he has other criticisms, as well, of  
12 the staff in his report, doesn't he?

13 A. Yes.

14 I'm not able to find where he uses the  
15 proxy group. I know that he does, he just uses the  
16 staff proxy group.

17 Q. My question wasn't whether he used the  
18 proxy group or not. My question was did he say "I'm  
19 going to use this proxy group because it's good  
20 enough for me"? I just wanted to make it clear what  
21 your understanding was of his testimony. I can move  
22 on.

23 A. Okay. Here's what he says: "I've used  
24 the same models that were employed by the Utilities  
25 Department of the Commission staff in preparing the

1 rate of return section in the Staff Report in the  
2 recent Columbus & Southern Power/Ohio Power  
3 distribution service case before this Commission."

4 Q. Thank you.

5 Now, in your current rebuttal testimony  
6 you reference the fact that the Staff Report in the  
7 distribution case concluded the range of the ROE  
8 should be about, not about, should be 8.59 percent to  
9 9.6 percent, correct?

10 A. Yes.

11 Q. Now, you testified in that same case that  
12 the ROE for the combined companies should be more on  
13 the order of 10.55 to 11.55 percent, correct? That's  
14 your direct testimony.

15 A. Let me get there to refresh my  
16 recollection.

17 Q. If you'll look, it's on page 5 of your  
18 direct testimony.

19 A. Okay. Yes. By the way, that reading  
20 from Dr. Wilson's testimony was on page 8.

21 Q. Thank you.

22 Now, in this current case, your rebuttal  
23 testimony, you testify that a corrected range, in  
24 other words the range you would correct for  
25 Dr. Wilson, would be in the 10.24 to 11.26 percent,

1 correct? It would be your testimony on page 6.

2 A. Yes. But I want to make sure that --  
3 that is using the methods he used corrected. Using  
4 his proxy group, which I don't agree with.

5 Q. Right.

6 A. So I kind of did what Dr. Wilson did  
7 which is take the proxy group as a given and the  
8 methods as a given, but did the implementation in the  
9 way that's consistent with the models.

10 Q. I understand. Thank you.

11 And you did conclude in your testimony  
12 that the current conditions and other factors taken  
13 into account would support a 10.5 ROE; is that  
14 correct?

15 A. At least. I didn't sponsor an ROE. What  
16 I did is show that Dr. Wilson's analysis, when  
17 properly corrected, supports a 10.5, and that  
18 Mr. Kollen's analysis does not support any ROE.

19 Q. Now, in the distribution case, the  
20 parties stipulated, ultimately, to a 10.2 percent  
21 ROE, correct?

22 A. Yes.

23 Q. And that's considerably lower than an  
24 11.15 ROE?

25 A. It is.

1           Q.    In fact, it's at the lower end of the  
2 range of which you opined in that case, correct?

3           A.    Yes, it's below the range that I  
4 proposed.

5           Q.    Now, it's -- and it's lower than the  
6 10.5 percent at issue in this case here.

7           A.    Yes. But, again, it's apples and oranges  
8 a little bit because we're talking a 10.5 as part of  
9 a transition plan, not as a regulated allowed return  
10 the same way the 10.2 is.

11          Q.    I'm a little confused on that. When  
12 you're making a distinction of an unregulated plan,  
13 are you referring to the 10.5 benchmark for the RSR  
14 or are you talking about for the entire integrated  
15 company?

16          A.    What I'm talking -- the analysis that I  
17 did for the rate case was for the integrated company.  
18 The analysis that the staff did for the rate case was  
19 the integrated company. The analysis that Mr. Kollen  
20 did was for the integrated company. The analysis  
21 that Dr. Wilson did was for the integrated company.

22                   So when we talk about these numbers, the  
23 benchmark is the integrated company, or the reference  
24 point is the integrated company. Now, as I  
25 understand the way the 10.5 was used was in designing

1 the RSR, it was not an authorized return.

2 Q. Thank you for the clarification.

3 Now, on that same subject, the 10.2 ROE  
4 that was stipulated in the distribution case, that  
5 was below an ROE you would find reasonable in your  
6 testimony in this case.

7 A. Yes. I think if you apply the methods  
8 that Dr. Wilson applies properly, the outcome would  
9 be something higher than 10.2.

10 Q. And you didn't do your own analysis to  
11 figure out what the ROE would be for the whole  
12 facility, you're responding to Dr. Wilson's, correct,  
13 testimony?

14 A. That's correct; I was rebutting  
15 Dr. Wilson. I think to the extent that this  
16 Commission finds those methods informative, my  
17 rework, which I think is correct and accurate,  
18 accurately reflects the proper application of the  
19 models would be informative to the Commission.

20 But if I were asked to, from zero, to  
21 develop an analysis, I would probably come up with a  
22 higher number than 10.5 as a recommended ROE.

23 Q. You would have to do that analysis. You  
24 haven't done that analysis, correct?

25 A. I haven't done that analysis. But, you

1 know, we're involved with cases for other companies  
2 and other AEP subsidiaries so, you know, we're  
3 generally aware of what the methods that we prefer  
4 are yielding.

5 Q. Going back to the 10.2. So the parties  
6 stipulated to that and PUCO, at one point, adopts the  
7 order of -- the stipulation, correct?

8 A. Yes. And, my understanding, that's still  
9 in place.

10 Q. So you're not aware that the PUCO  
11 rescinded the stipulation?

12 A. Well, now I'm not a lawyer and I haven't  
13 been here for months, but -- as, unfortunately, you  
14 all have, but my understanding is that the D case is  
15 done. The part -- there were other, many moving  
16 parts to the stipulation that were rejected by this  
17 Commission, but my understanding is the 10.2 in the  
18 distribution case is intact, but -- that's my  
19 understanding and I believe that's kind of investors'  
20 understanding, but I'm not here to personally say  
21 that's so from my personal experience.

22 Q. That's fair. Thank you.

23 Now, in your testimony you describe,  
24 quote, the myriad of challenges and uncertainties,  
25 unquote, that investors have faced this year in the

1 overall market, including the threat of U.S. default,  
2 the battle of the debt that happened last summer, you  
3 saw the debt crisis, you talked about other economic  
4 issues, correct? That's part of what you consider  
5 the economic turmoil over the last year.

6 A. Yes, and that thing in Europe.

7 Q. The thing in Europe.

8 And your point, isn't it, that things  
9 have just gotten riskier for investors since last  
10 year?

11 A. I think the perception of risk has gone  
12 up. I think that is indicated by the spread between  
13 Treasury yields and other yields. It's indicated by  
14 the volatility in the markets. It's indicated by  
15 measures such as the VIX. So I think what we have is  
16 a lot of sensitivity to risk and, therefore,  
17 investors are willing to accept extraordinarily low  
18 returns on Treasury bonds just to be sure they'll get  
19 their money back as opposed to putting money in  
20 corporate bonds or in corporate stocks.

21 Q. So given this perception of risk, your  
22 opinion, the ROE for AEP shouldn't go down below  
23 10.2 percent that was at least agreed at one point  
24 last year.

25 A. Yes. I don't believe that, if you look

1 at objective indicia in the marketplace, they tell  
2 you that the cost of money, as Dr. Wilson says, has  
3 clearly gone down.

4 I think the cost of money, one thing we  
5 can agree on, the cost of money to the federal  
6 government has gone down, but I think the cost of  
7 money to private borrowers, and my son just tried to  
8 get a mortgage, the cost of money to private  
9 borrowers has not gone down.

10 MR. RUBIN: I'm tempted to make a  
11 reference to your last mortgage statement from two  
12 weeks ago, but I won't ask.

13 Q. It's also your opinion that comparable  
14 earnings are now higher than they were before, a year  
15 ago?

16 A. Let me confirm.

17 Q. Sure.

18 A. Looking at the --

19 Well, the Value Line electric is the  
20 same. For the staff proxy group, the expected  
21 earnings has gone down from 10.86 to 10.46.

22 Q. Thank you.

23 Now, in light of this volatility, AEP is  
24 not the only company impacted by the volatility,  
25 correct?

1           A.     That is correct.

2           Q.     The volatility and uncertainty you  
3 described would impact any investment in the United  
4 States, not just a utility in Ohio, correct?

5           A.     Well, any risky investment, especially  
6 corporate stocks as opposed to treasuries.

7           Q.     And it would present specific risks to  
8 those sectors that are not -- whose rates aren't set  
9 by regulation, correct? You mentioned riskier.

10          A.     That's correct. But there are companies,  
11 and I identify some in my testimony, who are not rate  
12 regulated, but, by all objective measures, are less  
13 risky; companies like PepsiCo., Coca-Cola, Wal-Mart.

14          Q.     I'll get to that in a few minutes. Thank  
15 you.

16                 Let me ask a few more questions about  
17 your distinction between the public cost of money and  
18 the private cost of money. You suggest on pages 14  
19 and 15 of your testimony that money costs have  
20 dropped significantly since the PUCO staff analysis,  
21 while equity costs have actually risen, correct?  
22 Referring to pages 14 and 15.

23                 MR. CONWAY: Can you provide a line  
24 reference?

25                 MR. RUBIN: It's more general but I'll

1 try to find the actual language.

2 Q. Let me, so I don't waste time looking for  
3 the actual words, let me ask you the question again.  
4 Is it your testimony that money costs, at least  
5 public money costs have dropped fairly significantly?

6 A. I would say Treasury costs, U.S. Treasury  
7 bonds, German government bonds, those kinds of  
8 investments have dropped in yield. Spanish  
9 government bonds, other riskier bonds have not  
10 followed suit; in some cases they're higher.

11 I think my testimony would be, and I  
12 think what I'm saying here is that the dramatic drop  
13 in treasuries, which Dr. Wilson says means money  
14 costs have gone down, that's not correct.

15 Now, I'm not sure that I would say that  
16 money costs for stock has unambiguously gone up. I  
17 think you can say it's about the same or it may have  
18 gone down a little or up a little, but it is not  
19 dramatically different than it was. And if we look  
20 at the staff rewrite in our supplemental testimony  
21 and now, some of the numbers are a little higher,  
22 some of the numbers are a little lower.

23 So I think objective measures of  
24 investors' required return is there hasn't been much  
25 change, but what I'm rebutting is Dr. Wilson's notion

1 that because we see treasuries go down, that means  
2 money costs have gone down for AEP Ohio, and that is  
3 an incorrect inference.

4 Q. Well, let me just ask you the question on  
5 this subject before moving on. Referring you to your  
6 chart, your graph on page 14, Figure WEA-1 which  
7 purports to show the yield spread (basis points),  
8 between BBB utility bonds and 30-year Treasury.

9 Now, I believe your testimony is this  
10 rather large slope, the steep slope occurring around  
11 August 2011 from about 140 to 220 shows there is a,  
12 while there's a decrease in Treasury, there is not  
13 necessarily a decrease in utility bond values.

14 A. Well, actually, utility bonds have gone  
15 down some, but the spread has increased. And then,  
16 as I observed, when we talk about stock, we're  
17 further out the risk spectrum, so if the spread has  
18 gone up for utility bonds, it has probably gone up  
19 even more for common stocks.

20 Part of the capital asset pricing model  
21 that's very useful in teaching finance is the capital  
22 market line that Dr. Wilson talks about, and that is  
23 anchored at the Treasury, but it has a varying slope  
24 depending on how much risk concern there is among  
25 investors.

1           And what we have had since last summer,  
2   when we thought we were coming out of the problems,  
3   is the anchor has gone down, we're further down the  
4   axis, but we're steeper sloped.

5           Q.    Thank you.

6           Let me ask you now to turn to page 15,  
7   lines 12 through 21.  You also mention it's an  
8   additional risk factor to AEP the uncertainty created  
9   by PUCO's actions regarding the ESP that have been  
10  approved in December 2001, correct?

11          A.    Yes.

12          Q.    All right.  So are you suggesting, then,  
13   that PUCO should consider, as a rationale for setting  
14   a higher ROE, the impact the agency actually had on  
15   AEP in this proceeding?

16          MR. CONWAY:  Could I have the, excuse me,  
17   could I have the prior question read back.  Starting  
18   out, "Let me ask you now to turn to page 15."  Could  
19   you read that question back?

20          EXAMINER TAUBER:  Sure.

21          (Record read.)

22          MR. CONWAY:  I can't recall specifically  
23   whether you said "2001" or "2011," but just so the  
24   record's accurate, did you mean "2011"?

25          MR. RUBIN:  Yes, I did.  If I said

1 "2001," I misspoke. Thank you.

2 A. I think investors' reaction is a fact and  
3 that changes the investors' risk perception. Now,  
4 what the Commission should do about that I think  
5 depends on the Commission's judgment.

6 As I say on the next page, that if the  
7 Commission seriously considers proposals like the  
8 staffs' and other intervenors' that would drive the  
9 opportunity to earn way down, that concern will be  
10 more significant. Perhaps so significant that  
11 AEP Ohio will not be able to raise capital.

12 So I think the Commission should properly  
13 be on notice that the investment community is  
14 concerned, and that means that to put money in this  
15 company investors need higher compensation. And if  
16 their concerns become more pronounced, it could, in  
17 the extreme, lead to an inability to raise funds to  
18 make the capital investment that customers need in  
19 order to keep the lights on.

20 Q. Let me now turn you to the expected  
21 earnings method you've testified about and been asked  
22 about this morning. Now, you testify in your direct  
23 that it would be appropriate to use the expected  
24 earnings method to determine benchmarks for the ROE,  
25 correct?

1           A.    Yes.

2           Q.    And by inference, then, you feel  
3 Dr. Wilson and the PUCO staff should have used that  
4 as a benchmark as well?

5           A.    Well, I think Dr. Wilson did. He  
6 references, on page 5, what the ROE has been using  
7 end-of-year values, and in his cross-examination  
8 before this Commission he talked about earned rates  
9 of return. So I think Dr. Wilson has referenced  
10 earned rates of return just as Mr. Kollen did when he  
11 talked about the earned rates of return of other AEP  
12 subsidiaries being in the 7 percent range. So I  
13 think all the witnesses that have talked about ROE  
14 have talked about earned rates of return.

15          Q.    Excuse me. So you say he talked about  
16 it. Did he use these ROEs as benchmarks in the same  
17 way you're proposing to do?

18          A.    He did not formally use them in the  
19 analysis. The Staff Report did report ROEs, and I  
20 report those ROEs in my rebuttal testimony here.  
21 Dr. Wilson didn't look at those ROEs, but he does  
22 reference the company's ROEs in past years.

23          Q.    And in your statements about benchmarks,  
24 you're not saying that PUCO should use comparable  
25 earnings analysis as a main methodology of

1 determining an appropriate ROE, are you?

2 A. You mean in this case or any case?

3 Q. Yes, in this case. In this case.

4 A. I think the Commission ought to reference  
5 those because I think that is the most correct  
6 comparison for whether you're meeting the Hope and  
7 Bluefield requirements. Investors have choices, and  
8 if AEP Ohio is earning significantly less than other  
9 enterprises of the same risk, then investors are not  
10 going to choose to put capital in AEP Ohio. So I  
11 think actual earnings are important.

12 Q. I understand.

13 I think you already testified that you're  
14 not aware of a direct statutory requirement that PUCO  
15 used that particular test; you talked more about the  
16 importance of making sure there's a fair rate of  
17 return, correct?

18 A. That's correct. I think my recollection  
19 is there are terms like "takings" and "confiscation"  
20 and "financial distress" in the Ohio statutes, and,  
21 of course, Ohio is part of the United States, so Hope  
22 and Bluefield apply.

23 Q. And you still believe that the DCF and  
24 the CAPM, the C-A-P-M, are, if correctly used, are  
25 appropriate tools for the PUCO of Ohio to use to

1 determining ROE.

2 A. Yes; but I do believe, as I say in my  
3 rebuttal and I said in my supplemental and direct,  
4 that at this point I agree with the Florida  
5 commission staff that the CAPM ought to get less  
6 weight because of the extreme movements in Treasury  
7 yields that are driven by events and policies  
8 unrelated to the cost of capital for private  
9 corporations.

10 Q. Thank you.

11 Now let me get more into the details of  
12 your expected earnings figures which you used to  
13 derive your Exhibit WEA-2. For your expected  
14 earnings approach you take the expected earning  
15 return figures projected by the Value Line Investment  
16 Survey 2015-2017, correct?

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. And Value Line is a commercial service  
19 that evaluates financial risks and other factors for  
20 various companies and industries, correct?

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. It's not the only such service that does  
23 that, it's just one of them.

24 A. No; it is generally regarded as the  
25 largest and it is independent in that it does no

1 other business that might conflict with its  
2 objectivity as an investments advisory service.

3 Q. So it's not a governmental official  
4 document.

5 A. It's not a governmental, but it's not  
6 associated with a brokerage firm or hedge fund or a  
7 bank or anybody else. It's an independent evaluator  
8 of risk and prospects.

9 Q. While I'm on this question I'll ask you  
10 the same thing about the AUS monthly report that you  
11 also address in your testimony, that's also a  
12 commercial publication looking at risk and other  
13 factors in the economy?

14 A. Yes. It's a little bit different or  
15 considerably different from Value Line in three  
16 respects: First, Value Line is huge. It's in every  
17 library in the country, every commission, every  
18 brokerage office around the world. So it is huge.

19 It is for investors. It is not for  
20 litigation.

21 And it is printed so there is quality  
22 control. The companies that are covered by Value  
23 Line can look at their Value Line sheet and if  
24 something's wrong, they can tell Value Line "You got  
25 bad data."

1           AUS is a much more boutique. It is  
2 published by a consulting firm. It is focused only  
3 on the regulatory arena. And it is generally  
4 subscribed to by consultants like me, some  
5 commissions, and a few investors, but it is a much  
6 smaller, much less subscribed resource, and it is  
7 primarily used for the purposes of rate cases.

8           Q. Thank you.

9           And either one of these documents, the  
10 Value Line or the AUS, they're reporting on the  
11 parent companies of these utilities, correct, they're  
12 not breaking it down to the AEP Ohio level?

13          A. That is correct. They're looking at the  
14 level of the stock issuer.

15          Q. Now, in your calculations of expected  
16 earnings, you used the expected earning -- expected  
17 earned return listed by Value Line for companies in  
18 2015 to 2017, correct?

19          A. Yes.

20          Q. And these figures represent the rate of  
21 return on book value of equity capital, correct?

22          A. Yes.

23          Q. You don't use market value of equity in  
24 your calculations.

25          A. No, I do not. Not these calculations.

1           Q.    Would you agree that market value is a  
2 relevant consideration for an investor who is seeking  
3 a specific return on his or her investment?

4           A.    Well, I think investors deal in market  
5 values. You buy and sell at market values.  
6 Commissions deal in book values; they deal in rate  
7 base that -- all the numbers that Dr. Wilson cited  
8 that were cited earlier from the Form 1, those are  
9 book value returns and that's why they're apples  
10 to apples, because we're talking about an authorized  
11 return which is a return on book value and,  
12 therefore, the relevant analog in the investment  
13 literature is book value return.

14          Q.    But you said it was -- you admit it was  
15 relevant for investors to look at market value.

16          A.    For certain purposes. And I think  
17 investors do look at market value.

18          Q.    And one of the key features of the DCF  
19 and the CAPM test focused on investor expectations,  
20 correct?

21          A.    That's correct; they are market  
22 approaches. The comparable earnings is not a market  
23 approach; it is a more direct apples-to-apples  
24 approach.

25          Q.    You said more direct for the public

1 utility commissions.

2 A. That's right; because it deals in the  
3 same metric that the public utility commission deals  
4 in.

5 Q. Now, the book value to market value can  
6 be very different, correct?

7 A. Yes.

8 Q. All right. For example, if a market  
9 price, the double book value, the actual return to an  
10 investor is actually half the return of book value,  
11 right?

12 A. Well, that's not true, because the  
13 investor doesn't get the earnings. What the investor  
14 gets is the dividends and growth. So the investor  
15 looks at earnings because they tell them what the  
16 future of dividend and growth is, but investors do  
17 not get the earnings of the company. The company's  
18 assets are held in common and the only cash flow to  
19 the investor that the DCF looks at is the dividend  
20 yield and growth.

21 Q. Is your testimony the DCF uses book  
22 value?

23 A. No. It uses market value, but it doesn't  
24 use earnings on market value. It uses what the  
25 investor gets, and what the investor gets is

1 dividends and growth.

2 MR. RUBIN: Break for a moment, please?  
3 Just short.

4 EXAMINER TAUBER: You may.

5 MR. RUBIN: Thank you very much. Back on  
6 the record.

7 Q. Let me ask some questions about your  
8 consideration of a nonutility proxy group. You also  
9 testify in this case that it's -- the comparable  
10 nonutilities are a valuable benchmark for ROEs,  
11 correct?

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. And you consider companies with  
14 comparable risks to AEP Ohio to be companies like  
15 Pepsi, Coke, Wal-Mart, Kellogg.

16 A. Well, it's not what I considered. The  
17 investment community, Value Line and the bond rating  
18 agencies, consider these comparable in risk to AEP.

19 Q. And PUCO staff in the distribution case  
20 didn't consider these nonutility groups, correct?

21 THE REPORTER: Excuse me.

22 Q. Did not consider --

23 EXAMINER TAUBER: Hang on one second.

24 THE REPORTER: Did not consider the non?

25 MR. RUBIN: Nonutility groups.

1           Q.    And the companies that you mentioned in  
2 your nonutility proxy group, they're not regulated by  
3 PUCs or any other organizations that set the rates,  
4 correct?

5           A.    That is correct. They don't have the  
6 obligation of a utility; they can change their  
7 prices, they can move in and out of markets. So they  
8 don't get the benefit of regulation and they don't  
9 get the burden of regulation.

10          Q.    In fact, they can be in lots of markets,  
11 right? They can be in markets in the United States  
12 and overseas.

13          A.    Yes; and from a Hope and Bluefield  
14 standpoint, I think all of these companies do  
15 substantial business in Ohio, so they're in the same  
16 geographic area as AEP Ohio.

17          Q.    But they're also in other states in the  
18 United States and overseas.

19          A.    Yes.

20          Q.    And they're subject to international  
21 currency fluctuations.

22          A.    Yes, they are. They can hedge and they  
23 do, but they have substantial international  
24 interests, some more than others.

25          Q.    And they face, it's oftentimes intense

1 competition for the goods of each other; Coke and  
2 Pepsi for example.

3 A. Yes, but only Coke can make Coke, and  
4 only Pepsi can make Fritos.

5 Q. Let me turn to a couple other points on  
6 different areas. I think there was some testimony  
7 earlier this morning about the use of the figures  
8 from the middle of the year, average rates versus  
9 end-of-the-year rates, correct?

10 A. Yes.

11 Q. And I think you said that -- what was --  
12 let me rephrase that question.

13 Do you recall why Dr. Wilson used  
14 end-of-the-year rates?

15 A. Well, on cross-examination he says he  
16 sometimes uses both, and this time he just happened  
17 to use year-end. But he says he often uses mid-year  
18 as well.

19 Q. So he didn't express a preference one way  
20 or the other.

21 A. Let me check. I may have that part of  
22 the transcript with me here.

23 Q. Only if you know. You made a statement,  
24 I believe before, that it sounded like he was valuing  
25 one way or the other, but I think you've answered

1 that he didn't, you said he said I used one or the  
2 other depending on the circumstances, correct?

3 A. Yes. He may have been a little stronger  
4 than that, but he certainly said he used both. And  
5 he said he used year-end here, but in other occasions  
6 he's used mid-year. And as I sit here now, I guess  
7 the transcript will speak for itself as to what he  
8 said.

9 Q. That's right.

10 Now, another thing you mentioned today  
11 about GNP and GDP, you state in your testimony on  
12 page 30, lines 16 through 18, that Dr. Wilson agreed  
13 in his cross-examination that, in contrast to GNP  
14 growth rates relied on by the Staff's non-constant  
15 DCF model, GDP has been the predominant measure of  
16 economic activity since 1991, correct?

17 A. What page?

18 Q. Page 30, lines, I'm reading from lines 16  
19 to 18.

20 A. I believe that's -- I believe the  
21 question was asked about -- I know the question was  
22 asked in his cross about GDP and GNP, and I know that  
23 GDP has been the official U.S. measure since '91. I  
24 thought he agreed that that was the case. He  
25 certainly agreed that GDP was widely used.

1           Q.    Would it surprise you if I suggested that  
2 he said either way, "I've used it either way, it  
3 doesn't really matter"?

4           A.    I don't remember -- I know that he has a  
5 footnote in his testimony that looking backwards  
6 they're almost the same. Looking forwards, and he  
7 said you ought to look forward, I don't think you're  
8 going to be able to find GNP forecasts. The only  
9 forecasts that he or anybody else references these  
10 days are Gross Domestic Product because of the  
11 problem of international companies that are not  
12 domiciled in any particular country.

13          Q.    I'm not really focused on what you're  
14 attributing to Dr. Wilson. Would you want to  
15 withdraw your statement that Dr. Wilson said that the  
16 Gross Domestic Product was the predominant measure?

17          A.    If he didn't say it, he didn't say it.  
18 And I'm sorry. But I will say that it is the  
19 predominant measure; that is a fact.

20          Q.    Let me ask a few more questions and I'll  
21 be done. Back generally, Dr. Avera, how many times  
22 have you testified on behalf of AEP Ohio or any of  
23 its parents or subsidiaries?

24          A.    Including states and FERC?

25          Q.    Yes, on behalf of AEP in any of its

1 proceedings.

2 A. I would guess around 25. That's -- well,  
3 that may be too many. Probably the number is more in  
4 the upper teens.

5 Q. And over what period of time?

6 A. Probably beginning in the late-2000s. I  
7 did a number of cases against AEP early in the game,  
8 so it took a while for us to get to be friends again.

9 Q. That's why they started to hire you.

10 And how many nontestifying engagements  
11 have you done for AEP?

12 A. None.

13 Q. Now, can you estimate how much you and  
14 your company have been paid for the teens amount of  
15 work you've done for AEP?

16 MR. CONWAY: Objection. Relevance.

17 MR. RUBIN: Your Honor, it goes to bias.  
18 This is a witness who is regularly testifying on  
19 AEP's behalf. I just want to know --

20 EXAMINER TAUBER: The objection is  
21 sustained.

22 MR. RUBIN: All right. Thank you.

23 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Avera, in regard to  
24 one of the questions asked by Ormet's counsel, you  
25 indicated there's -- "indicated by measures such as

4739

1 VIX." Define the term "VIX" for the record, please.

2 THE WITNESS: "VIX" is V-I-X and it's  
3 called the "Volatility Index." And what it is is a  
4 measure using the relationship between option prices  
5 and the underlying index.

6 So if you look at the option price on  
7 Standard & Poor's index, there is an implicit  
8 volatility built into the option price, and in the  
9 last several years you can actually buy VIX calls and  
10 puts.

11 So it's a number that, generally, if it's  
12 below the 15, it means that investor sensitivity to  
13 risk is not very great. If it's over 20, which it is  
14 now, it indicates that investors are very sensitive  
15 to risk because they -- they have a much more  
16 preference for options where you don't put up as much  
17 capital versus the underlying index. But that's -- I  
18 hope that's helpful. It's a fairly complicated  
19 calculation.

20 EXAMINER SEE: Thank you.

21 THE WITNESS: But it's used so much --

22 EXAMINER SEE: Thank you, Mr. Avera.

23 Mr. Howard?

24 MR. HOWARD: Yes, your Honor. Thank you.

25 - - -

## CROSS-EXAMINATION

By Mr. Howard:

Q. Good morning, Dr. Avera. My name is Steve Howard and I have just a few questions for you this morning.

Isn't it true that whether a regulatory commission establishes an authorized return on equity or were to approve a benchmark return for the RSR, it provides the subject utility an opportunity to earn that return but not a guarantee?

A. That is correct. The opportunity is the key, not a guarantee, because the company has a responsibility to manage its business.

Q. Subsequent to the establishment of such a authorized return on equity or approval of a benchmark return on equity, does that subject electric utility face certain risks in achieving that return?

A. Yes. And the degree of risk depends on the nature of the regulatory framework, but one of the risks of owning utility stock is the authorized return may not be achieved. It may be overachieved. It depends on management and events beyond management's control.

Q. Would one of those risks be weather

1 conditions?

2 A. It could be. Increasingly, around the  
3 country, most utilities operate under some kind of  
4 weather normalization or decoupling mechanism so that  
5 variations in volumes that are driven by weather are  
6 buffered in terms of the revenue and earnings.

7 Q. To the extent there was not such a  
8 decoupling mechanism, would moderate or temperate  
9 weather tend to make it more difficult for the  
10 electric utility to achieve its authorized return on  
11 equity or approved return on equity?

12 A. It could. Again, depending on the rate  
13 design and how the utility's fleet of resources is  
14 structured, I mean, sometimes at lower levels of  
15 demand, your costs go down faster. So, in general,  
16 the variations in volume have an effect, but it's  
17 kind of utility specific.

18 Q. Would economic conditions be another risk  
19 factor that would affect an electric utility's  
20 ability to achieve its authorized return on equity or  
21 approved benchmark return on equity?

22 A. Yes. The service area economy does  
23 impact usage and payments and bad debts and lots of  
24 things which affect the utility.

25 Q. Are any of the companies that you

1 utilized in your comparable earnings analysis subject  
2 to the risk of economic conditions?

3 A. Some -- they are to various degrees.  
4 Most of these companies have some kind of mechanisms  
5 to adjust for unexpected variations in usage, such as  
6 decoupling, but they are affected by the economy to a  
7 greater or lesser extent.

8 Q. Are any of the companies that you used in  
9 your comparable earnings analysis subject to the risk  
10 for weather conditions?

11 A. Well, again, these companies, and I'm  
12 familiar with all of these companies because I've  
13 done work for them, have adjustment mechanisms in the  
14 most part that buffer the effect of weather; some  
15 more than others. Many of these operate in multiple  
16 states, likes Xcel Energy, so in some states they  
17 have full decoupling, other states they don't.

18 Q. Could you turn to page 15 of your  
19 rebuttal testimony, please. And I'd like you to look  
20 at the last sentence on that page, starting at line  
21 19 and running through line 21. You state there,  
22 "Both Moody's and S&P observed that prolonged  
23 deterioration in the regulatory environment or  
24 suppressed returns could result in lower credit  
25 ratings." Do you see that sentence?

1           A.    Yes, sir.

2           Q.    Do you know, did Moody's or S&P actually  
3   lower credit ratings for AEP or AEP Ohio since  
4   February 23, 2012?

5           A.    I don't believe they have.

6           Q.    Have you studied AEP Ohio's or Ohio Power  
7   Company's actual rates of return in the past?

8           A.    I have seen some reference to them, but I  
9   didn't study them for the purposes of my testimony  
10   here.

11          Q.    Do you know if Ohio Power Company earned  
12   more than a 12 percent rate of return last year --  
13   let me strike that.

14                Do you know if Ohio Power Company earned  
15   more than a 12 percent return on equity last year  
16   whether it be mid-year or end of year?

17          A.    Let's see.  Dr. Wilson, on page 6, I  
18   finally found this, said the 2009 result was 12.54 on  
19   year end.  I don't see a reference to 2011.

20          Q.    Okay.  Assuming that Ohio Power did earn  
21   more than a 12 percent return on equity last year, is  
22   it your testimony today that the benchmark return on  
23   equity for purposes of this case should be less than  
24   12 -- less than what Ohio Power earned as a return on  
25   equity last year?

1           A.    Yes.  I think, going forward, a benchmark  
2 of 10.5 is consistent with the numbers I've looked  
3 at, especially in the context of a transition that  
4 removes the cloud of uncertainty.

5           MR. HOWARD:  Could I have just a moment,  
6 please?

7           EXAMINER TAUBER:  You may.

8           MR. HOWARD:  Thank you, Dr. Avera.  I  
9 have no more questions.

10          EXAMINER TAUBER:  Mr. O'Brien?

11          MR. O'BRIEN:  No questions, your Honor.

12          EXAMINER TAUBER:  Mr. Stinson?

13          MR. STINSON:  No questions, your Honor.

14          EXAMINER TAUBER:  Mr. Margard?

15          MR. MARGARD:  No questions, your Honor.

16 Thank you.

17          EXAMINER TAUBER:  Mr. Conway, redirect?

18          MR. CONWAY:  Your Honor, may we have just  
19 a few minutes to collect our thoughts and report back  
20 to you?

21          EXAMINER TAUBER:  Sure.  Let's take five  
22 minutes.

23          We'll go off the record.

24          (Recess taken.)

25          EXAMINER TAUBER:  Let's go back on the

1 record.

2 Mr. Conway.

3 MR. CONWAY: Thank you, your Honor.

4 - - -

5 REDIRECT EXAMINATION

6 By Mr. Conway:

7 Q. Dr. Avera, do you recall questions from  
8 Mr. Darr regarding the option of managing the risk of  
9 being the SSO supplier by conducting auctions?

10 A. Yes, sir, I do.

11 Q. Okay. And is it your understanding that  
12 whether or not AEP Ohio conducts an auction for  
13 purposes of procuring supplies to serve the SSO  
14 customers is a matter, at this point, of AEP Ohio's  
15 choice?

16 A. That's my understanding, that they can  
17 elect an auction path or others to get supply.

18 Q. And is it also your understanding that,  
19 for the time being, at this point AEP Ohio still owns  
20 substantial generation assets?

21 A. Yes. It has built its fleet under the  
22 assumption that it had an obligation to serve and  
23 those assets are on the ground.

24 Q. And they're being used to furnish, at  
25 least in large part, the SSO service for which

1 AEP Ohio is responsible, right?

2 A. Yes, that's my understanding.

3 Q. And is it your understanding that those  
4 generation assets have been included in AEP's FRR  
5 plan to PJM that they're dedicated, those assets are  
6 dedicated to serving the native load of, among other  
7 places, AEP Ohio?

8 MR. DARR: Objection.

9 EXAMINER TAUBER: Mr. Darr?

10 MR. DARR: Outside the scope.

11 MR. CONWAY: Your Honor, I'm just laying  
12 a foundation for the question.

13 EXAMINER TAUBER: I think you've exceeded  
14 the scope of cross-examination, Mr. Conway.

15 MR. CONWAY: Okay.

16 Q. (By Mr. Conway) Dr. Avera, let me try it  
17 a different way. Dr. Avera, what is the risk impact  
18 of -- would the risk impact on AEP Ohio be from  
19 shifting to a procurement through an auction process  
20 for generation supplies to serve the SSO load while  
21 still owning the generation resources that it  
22 currently owns?

23 A. The impact on AEP Ohio is that it would  
24 have resources that it has to pay for and has paid  
25 for that, but it wouldn't have a means to recover if

1 the capacity were obtained through an auction.

2 So the burden, the financial burden of  
3 those assets would not disappear, so the risk of  
4 owning those assets would not vanish. That's why  
5 it's important and investors are concerned that there  
6 be a rational transition from where we are now to  
7 where the Commission wants to be that allows all the  
8 participants to redeploy assets, to bring assets to  
9 bear to be effective in whatever market configuration  
10 occurs in the long run.

11 MR. CONWAY: Your Honor, that's all I  
12 have. Thank you.

13 EXAMINER TAUBER: Thank you.

14 Recross-examination, Ms. Grady?

15 MS. GRADY: No questions, your Honor.

16 EXAMINER TAUBER: Mr. Smalz?

17 MR. SMALZ: No recross-examination, your  
18 Honor.

19 EXAMINER TAUBER: Mr. Lang?

20 MR. LANG: No thanks.

21 EXAMINER TAUBER: Mr. Darr?

22 MR. DARR: Just a couple things, your  
23 Honor.

24 - - -

25 RE CROSS-EXAMINATION

1 By Mr. Darr:

2 Q. Dr. Avera, we were talking earlier and  
3 during the redirect there was an issue about whether  
4 or not . . .

5 Let's start this again. In the redirect  
6 examination you discussed with Mr. Conway the risks  
7 associated with AEP going to a generation auction.  
8 Are you aware of whether or not any of the other  
9 companies that have gone to auction still own  
10 generation here in Ohio?

11 A. I am really not familiar enough with  
12 other companies' situations to know what they did and  
13 what their obligations to their RTOs or others were.

14 Q. And with regard to the notion that these  
15 resources, these generation resources, have to be  
16 paid for, are you familiar with the fact that, with  
17 regard to the energy market, that PJM is responsible  
18 for directing the dispatch of those resources?

19 A. Yes.

20 Q. And are you aware of the percentage of  
21 generation assets of AEP Ohio that are currently not  
22 clearing in the forward energy markets because of the  
23 particularly low cost of natural gas at this time?

24 A. I don't know the particulars. I am aware  
25 that one of the phenomena of the extremely low gas

1 prices is that coal plants are being displaced in the  
2 dispatch order. Whether that's a permanent situation  
3 or not, no one knows.

4 MR. DARR: Thank you. That's all I have.  
5 Thank you.

6 EXAMINER TAUBER: Ms. Kingery?

7 MS. KINGERY: Yes, just one question,  
8 Mr. Avera -- Dr. Avera.

9 - - -

10 CROSS-EXAMINATION

11 By Ms. Kingery:

12 Q. Since you're not familiar with the other  
13 EDUs in Ohio, isn't it still true, however, that you  
14 cannot dispute that other Ohio EDUs that own  
15 generation and have FRR obligations are using  
16 competitive bid plans to acquire resources?

17 A. I cannot dispute. I think my testimony  
18 is about what the impact would be on AEP Ohio of such  
19 a move.

20 MS. KINGERY: Thank you.

21 EXAMINER TAUBER: Mr. Boehm?

22 MR. K. BOEHM: No questions, your Honor.

23 EXAMINER TAUBER: Mr. Stinson?

24 MR. STINSON: None, your Honor.

25 EXAMINER TAUBER: Ms. McAlister?

1 MS. McALISTER: No. Thank you, your  
2 Honor.

3 EXAMINER TAUBER: Ms. Thompson?

4 MS. THOMPSON: No questions, your Honor.

5 EXAMINER TAUBER: Mr. Rubin?

6 MR. RUBIN: No further questions.

7 EXAMINER TAUBER: Mr. Howard?

8 MR. HOWARD: No questions, your Honor.

9 EXAMINER TAUBER: Mr. O'Brien?

10 MR. O'BRIEN: No questions, your Honor.

11 EXAMINER TAUBER: Mr. Margard?

12 MR. MARGARD: No. Thank you.

13 - - -

14 EXAMINATION

15 By Examiner Tauber:

16 Q. Dr. Avera, I just have a question for  
17 you. In your testimony you said credit ratings  
18 affect the ability for a company to attract capital,  
19 correct?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. And these credit ratings are based on  
22 analysts -- based, in part, on analysts looking out  
23 on future predictions, future forecasts?

24 A. Yes.

25 Q. Are you aware of the capacity case that's

1 currently pending before the Commission?

2 A. I'm aware of it, yes.

3 Q. Case 10-2929. Is it possible that the  
4 outcome of that case, one way or the other, that the  
5 analysts may revise these forecasts and the credit  
6 rating could either go up or down?

7 A. I think so. I mean, I think if you look  
8 at the credit rating reports that I reference, they  
9 are focused on the whole set of cases that is going  
10 through in Ohio and how that all settles.

11 And I believe that's why there was a  
12 question earlier had there been bond downgrade, and  
13 there has not been, because I think the rating  
14 agencies and the investment community generally are  
15 taking a wait-and-see attitude on how all of these  
16 cases that have various impacts on the company shake  
17 out.

18 Q. What if there's a bond upgrade?

19 A. That could be an outcome if the rating  
20 agencies judge that the risk has gone down because of  
21 their assessment of the regulatory environment here  
22 in Ohio.

23 Q. So then, hypothetically, if there was a  
24 bond upgrade, would your recommendation change --  
25 your recommendation for the 10-1/2 percent being

1 proposed here in your testimony?

2 A. Probably not; because, as I point out in  
3 my testimony, most of these customers already have,  
4 in the proxy group that the staff used and Dr. Wilson  
5 used, already have higher bond ratings than AEP Ohio,  
6 so an upgrade would just bring them into line with  
7 the proxy group.

8 Q. One more question, then. So,  
9 hypothetically, if there was a downgrade, would this  
10 change, the recommendation?

11 A. Yes, the downgrade, we're a BBB now,  
12 there's one more notch, Triple-B-minus, and then we  
13 go into junk. So a downgrade would be a significant  
14 event which I think would shuffle the deck for  
15 investors. There are some Triple-B-minus utilities  
16 in the country, but not many. But if AEP Ohio were  
17 to join them, that would limit the ability of the  
18 company to raise power -- excuse me, to raise  
19 capital.

20 EXAMINER TAUBER: Thank you, Dr. Avera.  
21 You may be excused.

22 THE WITNESS: Thank you.

23 MR. BARNOWSKI: Your Honors, Ormet would  
24 renew the motion to strike for the following reason:  
25 Dr. Avera just made very clear in his

1 cross-examination that all he is offering is ROE  
2 testimony, ROE recommendation, as to the total  
3 company. The only ROE testimony offered in Ormet's  
4 case was as to how the ROE should be set for one  
5 little rider, the RSR, and what should be considered  
6 in setting that.

7 The RSR is not mentioned anywhere in  
8 Dr. Wilson's testimony. We just saw  
9 cross-examination -- I'm sorry, Dr. Avera's  
10 testimony. We just saw cross-examination and all he  
11 testified about in response to every single question  
12 is what should be done for the whole company and how  
13 it will impact the whole company if the whole  
14 company's ROE is set too low.

15 He is not rebutting anything in anyone's  
16 testimony. They're introducing a new element into  
17 this case, the total company ROE, and no party now  
18 has the opportunity to offer any testimony in  
19 response to it.

20 MS. KINGERY: And we join in that motion.

21 EXAMINER TAUBER: Mr. Conway.

22 MR. CONWAY: Thank you, your Honor.

23 Well, I think you've already ruled on the motion to  
24 strike, correctly in our view.

25 The testimony that Dr. Avera has

1 presented on rebuttal is designed to meet  
2 Dr. Wilson's testimony, Mr. Kollen's recommendation,  
3 and also to cast some light on what the consequences  
4 would be if some of the proposals, recommendations  
5 that have been offered by other parties were adopted  
6 by the Commission.

7 So it met the, you know, the cases of the  
8 other parties and it's direct and explicit rebuttal,  
9 so we would ask for the testimony to be admitted and  
10 the Commission give it due consideration.

11 EXAMINER TAUBER: And the Bench's earlier  
12 ruling stands, the motion to strike shall be denied.

13 Mr. Conway.

14 MR. CONWAY: Your Honor, we move for the  
15 admission of AEP Ohio Exhibit 150.

16 EXAMINER TAUBER: Are there any  
17 objections to AEP Ohio Exhibit 150, noting that the  
18 Bench already ruled on the motion to strike?

19 (No response.)

20 EXAMINER TAUBER: Hearing none, it shall  
21 be admitted into the record.

22 (EXHIBIT ADMITTED INTO EVIDENCE.)

23 EXAMINER TAUBER: Mr. Rubin.

24 MR. RUBIN: Your Honor, Ormet moves for  
25 the admission of Ormet Exhibits 108 and 109.

1 EXAMINER TAUBER: Are there any  
2 objections to Ormet Exhibits 108 and 109?

3 (No response.)

4 EXAMINER TAUBER: Hearing none, they  
5 shall be admitted into the record.

6 (EXHIBITS ADMITTED INTO EVIDENCE.)

7 EXAMINER SEE: AEP's next witness.

8 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, AEP Ohio calls  
9 William Allen.

10 EXAMINER SEE: Raise your right hand,  
11 Mr. Allen.

12 (Witness sworn.)

13 EXAMINER SEE: Thank you. Have a seat.  
14 Please use your microphone.

15 - - -

16 WILLIAM A. ALLEN

17 being first duly sworn, as prescribed by law, was  
18 examined and testified as follows:

19 DIRECT EXAMINATION

20 By Mr. Nourse:

21 Q. Mr. Allen, do you have -- are you the  
22 same William Allen that testified earlier in this  
23 case?

24 A. Yes, I am.

25 Q. Okay. And did you prepare or cause to be

1 prepared rebuttal testimony that was filed on  
2 June 13th in this docket?

3 A. Yes, I did.

4 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I'd like to mark  
5 Mr. Allen's prefiled rebuttal as AEP Ohio Exhibit  
6 151.

7 EXAMINER SEE: The exhibit is so marked.

8 (EXHIBIT MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)

9 Q. Mr. Allen, you have the document we just  
10 marked as AEP Ohio Exhibit 151?

11 A. Yes, I do.

12 Q. Okay. And this was prepared by you or  
13 under your direction, correct?

14 A. Yes, it was.

15 Q. Do you have updates, changes, or  
16 corrections you'd like to make this morning?

17 A. Yes, I have one correction. On page 8,  
18 starting on line 1, the sentence starting after the  
19 word "No," the words "both of these" should be  
20 deleted. The "witnesses" should be revised to read  
21 "witness." After the word "witness" the name  
22 "Lesser" should be included.

23 On line 2, after the comma, the words  
24 "neither of them" should be replaced by the word  
25 "he." And the word "any" should be replaced by the

1 word "no," such that the sentence now reads:

2 "Although Witness Lesser made claims that OSS margins  
3 were not included in the 2011 earnings, he presented  
4 no evidence that off-system sales margins were not  
5 included."

6 Q. Thank you, Mr. Allen.

7 With that change, with those changes, if  
8 you were asked the same questions today, would your  
9 answers be the same?

10 A. Yes, they would.

11 MR. NOURSE: Thank you.

12 Your Honor, I would move for admission of  
13 Exhibit 151 subject to cross-examination.

14 EXAMINER SEE: Ms. Spiller.

15 MS. SPILLER: Thank you, your Honor.  
16 Duke Energy Retail and Duke Energy Commercial Asset  
17 Management respectfully move to strike various  
18 portions of Mr. Allen's rebuttal testimony. I will  
19 identify generally the basis for the objection and  
20 then, if the Bench would allow, I will identify the  
21 particular portions within the testimony at issue.  
22 Or would you prefer the reverse?

23 EXAMINER SEE: Let's flip the order. I  
24 want the specific sections of the testimony first.

25 MS. SPILLER: Certainly.

4758

1                   Page 2, your Honor, beginning on line 1,  
2 all of the testimony concluding on -- beginning on  
3 page 2, line 1, through page 3, line 22.

4                   Turning to page 4, line 1 of the  
5 testimony, testimony that runs through page 7, line  
6 23.

7                   EXAMINER SEE: I'm sorry, the last one,  
8 one more time.

9                   MS. SPILLER: Page 7, line 23, your  
10 Honor.

11                   Page 7, line 24, through page 8, line 4.

12                   EXAMINER SEE: Now, wait a minute. Wait  
13 just a minute. Ms. Spiller, start again, you said  
14 page 2, line 1.

15                   MS. SPILLER: Page 2, line 1, through  
16 page 3 line 22.

17                   EXAMINER SEE: Okay.

18                   MS. SPILLER: Page 4, line 1, through  
19 page 7, line 23.

20                   EXAMINER SEE: Okay.

21                   MS. SPILLER: A different argument and,  
22 hence, a different identification, page 7, line 24,  
23 through page 8, line 4.

24                   Page 9, line 9, through page 10, line 2.

25                   And, finally, your Honor, page 10, line

1 4, through the end of that page 10; the line numbers  
2 are somewhat truncated because there is a table at  
3 the end of that page.

4 EXAMINER SEE: But you're also requesting  
5 removal of the table?

6 MS. SPILLER: Yes. Yes, your Honor.

7 EXAMINER SEE: Okay. And the --

8 MS. SPILLER: And the reason, if I may  
9 just generally identify the basis for these  
10 objections, further detailing them in more specific  
11 particular passages, the purpose of rebuttal  
12 testimony, as our Ohio Supreme Court has instructed,  
13 is to identify matters that were first raised in the  
14 intervenors' or defendants' case.

15 The plaintiff or applicant here is not  
16 required to preemptively determine that which may be  
17 raised by their adversaries, but rebuttal cannot  
18 serve to identify matters that should have been  
19 raised in the plaintiff's or applicant's case in  
20 chief. Furthermore, rebuttal can't be used to combat  
21 a difference of opinion.

22 And throughout Mr. Allen's testimony we  
23 have both of those things occurring which we believe  
24 render his testimony, in part, fatal.

25 And if I may, for example, your Honor,

1 page 2, line 1, through page 3, line 22, Mr. Allen  
2 reiterates his prior testimony as well as prior  
3 testimony of other company witnesses in the guise of  
4 rebuttal when, in fact, that testimony is intended  
5 only to counter the opinions of intervenors' other  
6 testimony.

7 Furthermore, he brings up statements  
8 about a proposed return on equity. That is a matter  
9 that should have been brought up in the company's  
10 case in chief to the extent the company is pursuing a  
11 particular ROE or riders predicated upon a benchmark  
12 ROE. This is not new evidence that Mr. Allen is  
13 offering to rebut that which he could not have  
14 preemptively determined or anticipated.

15 Similarly, page 4, line 1, through page  
16 7, line 23, is an entire discussion about the  
17 relationship between the ROE used to calculate the  
18 RSR and an overall ROE. Clearly, an overall ROE  
19 should be an issue that would have been identified in  
20 AEP's case in chief.

21 Page 7, line 24, through page 8, line 4,  
22 again, simply a difference of opinion; impermissible  
23 rebuttal testimony. AEP Ohio attempts here to  
24 counter differences of opinion when issues as to  
25 whether or not an intervenor witness testified as to

1 the inclusion of off-system sales is simply a matter  
2 for brief. We cannot now allow AEP to elevate their  
3 opinions on that particular issue through rebuttal  
4 testimony.

5 Similarly, page 9, line 9, through page  
6 10, line 2, again, a difference of opinion. AEP Ohio  
7 proffered their distribution investment reliability  
8 rider, staff disagrees with respect to some  
9 components of that rider; this is nothing more than a  
10 difference of opinion.

11 The same could be said, your Honors, for  
12 page 10, line 4, through the end of page 2 [verbatim]  
13 whether or not FES, through their witness Mr. Banks  
14 or Teresa Ringenbach, think the tiered-capacity  
15 pricing structure is confusing. It's simply a  
16 difference of opinion as to the application and  
17 interpretation of a plan, a tiered pricing plan,  
18 offered by AEP Ohio. Thank you.

19 EXAMINER SEE: Response, Mr. Nourse.

20 MR. NOURSE: Thank you, your Honor.

21 You know, I believe, as a general matter,  
22 the reason testimony is so extensive in these cases  
23 and in utility cases generally, it's often a battle  
24 of experts, it's often a battle of debate of opinions  
25 and recommendations, and complex policy matters that

1 involve interrelated regulatory policy, legal and  
2 regulatory requirements.

3 So, you know, my children often ask me  
4 why would you have a witness that's on the stand for  
5 eight hours in your case, they think we should be  
6 talking about facts only, and that's what they see on  
7 TV. That's not what goes on in these cases, and the  
8 testimony of every witness in this case is about  
9 opinions and dueling recommendations, the  
10 implications of what those recommendations are and  
11 would be in the future, and how they relate to other  
12 witnesses and other recommendations in the slate of  
13 67 witnesses we've had in this case. Your Honor, I  
14 think the opinion is clearly appropriate in general.

15 Now let me turn to the specifics of the  
16 motion to strike.

17 As to the RSR section on pages 2, 3, you  
18 know, again, this is not just a matter of opinion.  
19 He's explaining his recommendation and the mechanics  
20 of how it works, how it was originally proposed, how  
21 parties have misunderstood it and misportrayed it, so  
22 it's perfectly appropriate rebuttal to reinforce the  
23 original recommendation, explain the mechanics and  
24 the implications.

25 As to the ROE point that Ms. Spiller made

1 on page 3, I believe, Mr. Allen did select and assume  
2 a 10.5 ROE in developing the RSR. He stated that in  
3 his original testimony. He was obviously criticized  
4 by certain parties in this proceeding and he's  
5 reinforcing his use of that number in context of  
6 AEP Ohio's proposed RSR. Again, perfectly  
7 appropriate rebuttal.

8 As to the question that begins on page 4,  
9 this is, again, this is an elaboration tying back to  
10 the prior Q and A that, again, is all about  
11 explaining the actual relationship of the RSR's use  
12 of an ROE for developing a target revenue and the  
13 relationship of that to the total company ROE and the  
14 fact that there are two different things.  
15 Mechanically, he has an illustration here that  
16 supports that same concept which was misunderstood,  
17 misportrayed by other witnesses as indicated.

18 I believe the next one was on -- that  
19 actually carried through, that carried through with  
20 additional discussion on page 6 and 7 of Mr. Kollen's  
21 testimony. Obviously, these are very specific points  
22 responding to Mr. Kollen's claims that he made in  
23 testimony.

24 As to the Q and A that begins on line 24  
25 of page 7 and ends on the top of page 8, this is a

1 very short point but this does happen to be a factual  
2 matter right here, and Mr. Allen is indicating a  
3 specific dollar amount of OSS margins that were  
4 included in his exhibit and refuting a specific  
5 factual statement made by Dr. Lesser as documented on  
6 page 7, line 24, to the contrary.

7 I believe the final motion to strike -- I  
8 guess there were two more. As to the DIR on page 9  
9 and carrying over to page 10, again, the purpose of  
10 this Q and A, Mr. Allen is indicating the  
11 implications in relationship to the distribution case  
12 settlement, the implications of Witness McCarter's  
13 recommendation regarding ADIT in this case. So,  
14 again, reinforcing the original recommendation,  
15 explaining the implication, and asserting rebuttal  
16 testimony in support of the proposal.

17 And I believe the last one was on page  
18 10, as to a matter of opinion, again, yes, there are  
19 many differences of opinion in this case and I would  
20 submit that that is the vast bulk of the pages of  
21 testimony that have been entered into the record  
22 here.

23 This is a specific criticism that is made  
24 on the company's two-tiered capacity pricing that is  
25 a key part of the modified ESP proposal, and

1 Mr. Allen is reinforcing the facts that occurred here  
2 relative to the additional shopping, the stimulating  
3 effect that this two-tiered capacity pricing has had  
4 on preserving and expanding shopping in AEP Ohio's  
5 territory.

6 So, again, I think this is all proper  
7 rebuttal, narrowly tailored to address testimony of  
8 other witnesses. I think it speaks volumes to the  
9 fact that we were very narrow in doing rebuttal to  
10 the 67 witnesses in this case to have such narrow  
11 rebuttal testimony.

12 Thank you, your Honor.

13 EXAMINER SEE: Are there any other  
14 motions to strike?

15 (No response.)

16 EXAMINER SEE: At this time, DECAM's  
17 motions to strike various portions of Mr. Allen's  
18 testimony are denied.

19 MS. SPILLER: Thank you, your Honor.

20 EXAMINER SEE: Let's begin cross.

21 Ms. Grady or Mr. Etter, who will be  
22 conducting cross?

23 MS. GRADY: I will, your Honor.

24 EXAMINER SEE: Ms. Grady.

25 - - -

## CROSS-EXAMINATION

By Ms. Grady:

Q. Good morning, Mr. Allen.

A. Good morning.

Q. Mr. Allen, you testified to the credit for shopped load under the company's modified ESP plan; is that correct?

A. Yes, I do.

Q. And this credit exists for the primary plan and not the alternative proposal that the company has made; is that correct?

A. Yes, that's correct.

Q. Now, your testimony on the energy credit for off-system sales begins on page 5 of your -- of Company Exhibit 151, does it not?

A. That's when I begin to discuss my rebuttal of Witness Kollen's claims, yes.

Q. Now, your testimony is, Mr. Allen, that the \$3 megawatt-hour credit for shopped load is appropriate; is that correct?

A. Yes.

Q. Now, that credit serves to reduce the amount that AEP Ohio proposes to collect through its RSR; is that correct?

A. Yes, it's used as an offset to the RSR

1 collections.

2 Q. Now, you state that the \$3 a megawatt  
3 credit is a margin and not the full price for sales  
4 of megawatt-hour freed up by shopping load, correct?

5 A. That's correct. Because when a customer  
6 shops, they also avoid the company's fuel cost, and  
7 so in looking at the credit that can be provided, one  
8 has to compare the total cost of the sale being made  
9 into the market as compared to the revenues that are  
10 obtained in the market from that sale and that's the  
11 margin that I discuss.

12 Q. Now, in your testimony on page 5, you  
13 refer back to WAA-R2 which is an exhibit to your  
14 testimony. Do you see that reference?

15 A. Yes, I do.

16 Q. Let's go back to that exhibit, if you  
17 will, Mr. Allen. And let's start with page 1 of that  
18 exhibit. This exhibit was based upon a response to  
19 OCC Interrogatory 7-146, correct?

20 A. That's correct.

21 Q. And if we go to WAA-R2, page 1 of 2, we  
22 see that that's the first page of the company's  
23 response to OCC Interrogatory 7-146.

24 A. That's the company's response and then  
25 there was an attachment to that response.

1           Q.    And that attachment to your response  
2 would be page 2 of 2.

3           A.    That's correct.

4           Q.    Now, Mr. Allen, this response was  
5 prepared by Witness Sever, was it not?

6           A.    Yes, it was.

7           Q.    Now, if we look at the question asked in  
8 that response, it references OSS net margins for 2011  
9 and 2012 identified in response to OCC Interrogatory  
10 3-46, doesn't it?

11          A.    Yes, that's correct. And Interrogatory  
12 3-46 was related to the presentation that the company  
13 made to investors in February of this year.

14          Q.    You're jumping ahead a bit. You're  
15 anticipating where I'm going.

16                With respect to Interrogatory 3-46, is it  
17 your understanding that that document was entered  
18 into evidence as FES Exhibit No. 109?

19          A.    I don't recall the exhibit number, but my  
20 recollection from being at the hearing is that it was  
21 at least presented, I don't know if it was admitted.

22          Q.    Would you accept, subject to check, that  
23 the company's response to OCC Interrogatory 3-46 was  
24 entered into evidence as FES 109?

25          A.    I'll accept that subject to check.

1 Q. Thank you.

2 And you, in response to -- in  
3 anticipating my questions, you indicated that the  
4 interrogatory referred to an AEP slide presentation  
5 called the "Japan Road Show"; is that what you were  
6 referring to?

7 A. Yes.

8 Q. And, specifically, FES 109 referenced  
9 page 18 of that document. Is that your recollection?

10 A. I'll have to accept that subject to  
11 check. I don't recall.

12 Q. Thank you.

13 Now, would you also accept, subject to  
14 check, that the Japan Road Show AEP slide  
15 presentation, in part, was entered into evidence as  
16 FES Exhibit No. 108?

17 A. I can accept that subject to check.

18 Q. Do you have that document in front of  
19 you, Mr. Allen?

20 A. I do not.

21 MS. GRADY: If I could ask that counsel  
22 provide a copy of that document to Mr. Allen.

23 MR. NOURSE: I don't have it handy. We  
24 might have it in the cabinet if you want me to take a  
25 few minutes to dig through. It will take some time.

1 MS. SPILLER: I have it here, Maureen.

2 MS. GRADY: I've got it. Thanks.

3 May I approach the witness, your Honor?

4 EXAMINER SEE: Yes.

5 Q. (By Ms. Grady) Now, Mr. Allen, you have  
6 in front of you a document that was, in part, marked  
7 and identified as FES Exhibit No. 108, and I'm going  
8 to direct you to page 18, the document entitled "2012  
9 Ongoing Earnings Guidance." I'm sorry, "Detailed  
10 Ongoing Earnings Guidance." Do you have that in  
11 front of you?

12 A. I do.

13 Q. And if we look at line 1 of that  
14 document, we see that that shows the AEP East  
15 regulated utilities' gigawatt-hour sales, correct?

16 A. That's correct.

17 Q. And if we look at line 2 of that  
18 document, we see the Ohio companies. Do you see  
19 that?

20 A. Yes, I do.

21 Q. And is the Ohio companies' figure on that  
22 document a subset of line 1, the AEP East regulated  
23 utilities?

24 A. No, it is not.

25 Q. It is an additive, then.

4771

1           A.     The East regulated utilities represent  
2     the East Utilities excluding AEP Ohio, so it would be  
3     Wheeling Power, APCo, I&M, and Kentucky Power.

4           Q.     Now --

5           A.     And Kingsport Power, I'm sorry.

6           Q.     I'm sorry. Can we compare what you have  
7     presented in your rebuttal testimony as WAA-R2 to  
8     this page 18 of FES 108.

9           A.     Yes, they can be compared. The  
10    comparison would be the line titled "Total System  
11    Sales - by Region," Exhibit WAA-R2, page 2 of 2.

12          Q.     Yes.

13          A.     You see for 2011, the value is  
14    \$343 million, and if you refer to page 18 of the  
15    exhibit you've provided, the "Detailed Ongoing  
16    Earnings Guidance," and you refer to line 5, going  
17    over to the middle of the page where you see "2011  
18    Actual," you'll see \$343 million on that line. So  
19    that's the comparison that you would use.

20          Q.     Thank you.

21                 Now, on WAA-R2, where the title is used  
22    "EEI Line 5 - OSS Back Up," what does "EEI" stand  
23    for?

24          A.     It's the Edison Electric Institute.  
25    That's an organization. The reason the company uses

1 that terminology in describing line 5 is that this  
2 format of presenting the company's earnings was first  
3 presented at an EEI conference a number of years ago  
4 and so we've kept that moniker with it to distinguish  
5 this method of presentation where certain items are  
6 netted within certain lines and other items may be  
7 gross values, but this is a consistent description  
8 from presentation to presentation. The netting is  
9 different than you would see in a FERC Form 1, for  
10 instance.

11 Q. And the reference to "Line 5," does that  
12 refer to line 5 of FES Exhibit 108?

13 A. Yes. Line 5 is the net off-system sales  
14 margins after sharing, so it addresses the different  
15 sharing mechanisms that exist within the various  
16 states.

17 Q. Now, when you said -- you used the term  
18 "net of sharing." By that you mean that the  
19 off-system sales margins on that line, line 5,  
20 excludes the portion that is shared with retail  
21 customers through various mechanisms within the AEP  
22 East organization -- or, AEP East utilities; is that  
23 correct?

24 A. No, not exactly. It includes the AEP  
25 West utilities as well and the trading function of

4773

1 AEP on behalf of its regulated utilities, but there's  
2 a distinction. In some states there's a mechanism  
3 where there's an actual sharing where, on a regular  
4 basis, over/underrecoveries are considered on the  
5 off-system sales margins. In other states the  
6 off-system sales margins may be provided through base  
7 rates.

8 And so this is just, when we do the net  
9 of sharing, those are the ones that have active  
10 mechanisms where the change in off-system sales  
11 margin has an earnings impact to the company is what  
12 we're trying to show on a ongoing basis.

13 Q. Now, Ohio, in Ohio there's no sharing of  
14 off-system sales margins; is that correct?

15 A. When we refer to "sharing," that's an  
16 active mechanism. In Ohio I would argue that the  
17 off-system sales margins earned help support the  
18 overall earnings of the company and help determine  
19 what level of rates need to be charged to retail  
20 customers in order to ensure that AEP Ohio maintains  
21 stable finances and has reasonable returns. So from  
22 that regard the margins in off-system sales do have  
23 an impact on the rates charged to retail customers.

24 Q. There is no sharing mechanism for Ohio  
25 which would directly offset base rates, for instance,

1 of the company by margins produced by off-system  
2 sales.

3 A. That's correct, there's no active sharing  
4 mechanism.

5 Q. And with respect to the remaining AEP  
6 East companies, all of those companies have active  
7 mechanisms for sharing the profits from off-system  
8 sales, correct?

9 A. No.

10 Q. And which ones don't?

11 A. Kingsport does not have an active sharing  
12 mechanism. The Indiana jurisdiction, the level of  
13 off-system sales are below the level included in base  
14 rates. So, from that perspective, Indiana customers  
15 are not sharing in any off-system sales margins.

16 Q. And those are the --

17 A. Wheeling Power would be the other entity.

18 Q. Okay. So those are three of  
19 approximately ten other AEP East companies that do  
20 not have what you consider an active sharing  
21 mechanism.

22 A. There are only six AEP East operating  
23 companies. The others are West operating companies.

24 Q. Within the AEP West operating companies,  
25 are there others that have active sharing mechanisms

1 for the profits from off-system sales, if you know?

2 A. The level of off-system sales in our  
3 western utilities is much less significant than it is  
4 in the eastern side of the system, so it's not  
5 something that I've focused on.

6 Q. Now let's go back to your written  
7 testimony for a moment. On page 5, starting on line  
8 11. Now, here you're talking about the East physical  
9 margins, and for 2011 those were the actual physical  
10 margins, correct?

11 A. That's correct.

12 Q. Okay. And you state that the actual East  
13 physical margins were 262 megawatt-hours that were  
14 generated by the sales of 22,343 gigawatt-hours?

15 A. My testimony states it's \$262 million.

16 Q. Yes.

17 A. I think you stated "megawatt-hours," but  
18 it's millions of dollars generated by the sale of  
19 22,343 GWH.

20 Q. Yes. I'm sorry. Thank you for that  
21 correction.

22 So just to be clear, this is AEP East and  
23 not necessarily AEP Ohio?

24 A. That's correct.

25 Q. Now, the \$262 million figure was derived

1 by taking, for 2011, the total East physical margin  
2 of 317 million, subtracting out the CRES capacity  
3 payments of 54.7 million; is that correct?

4 A. That's correct, because those receipts  
5 aren't related to GWH sold, they're related to  
6 capacity sales.

7 Q. And for 2011, the CRES capacity revenue  
8 payment was based on the RPM clearing price; is that  
9 correct?

10 A. It would have been based upon the interim  
11 state mechanism that the Commission established which  
12 was tied in the interim to the RPM rate.

13 Q. And do you know what that RPM rate would  
14 have been for 2011?

15 A. For the first five months of 2011, the  
16 rate would have been approximately \$174 a  
17 megawatt-day, dropping to \$146 a megawatt-day in June  
18 of 2011, and remaining at that level throughout the  
19 remainder of calendar year 2011.

20 Q. Now, in addition to the CRES capacity  
21 revenues which make up 55 million of the  
22 \$262 million, what other -- let me strike that.

23 In addition to the CRES capacity revenues  
24 which make up \$55 million of the total \$317 million  
25 in off-system sales margins, what are the other

1 components?

2 A. As indicated on the exhibit, those are  
3 physical sales into the market.

4 Q. Yes.

5 A. So that's sales of generation of AEP's  
6 generation into the market.

7 Q. Do we know how much energy that equates  
8 to?

9 A. Yes. That's the 22,343 GWH that I  
10 referred to on my testimony and that is shown on  
11 Exhibit WAA-R2.

12 Q. Do we know how much of the off-system  
13 sales revenue's related, for instance, for charges to  
14 ancillary services?

15 A. My recollection is ancillary services are  
16 not included in line 5.

17 Q. Do you know what else, besides energy  
18 costs, would be included on line 5?

19 A. Line 5 includes trading as well, so that  
20 would include energy trading, coal trading, that type  
21 of thing would be included in trading on line 5.

22 Q. Is there anything else that you know of  
23 that would be included on line 5?

24 A. Those are the significant ones and those  
25 are ones that I can think of as we sit here today.

1           Q.    Now, going back to your East -- AEP East  
2   physical margin calculation, you calculate an average  
3   margin of 11.73 a megawatt-hour; is that correct?

4           A.    \$11.73 a megawatt-hour, that's the  
5   average market, that's correct.

6           Q.    And you get to that figure by dividing  
7   the \$262 million by the 22,343 gigawatt-hours; is  
8   that mathematically what you're doing?

9           A.    That's correct.

10          Q.    And, again, that is an actual number as  
11   opposed to an estimate.

12          A.    That's correct.

13          Q.    Now, on lines 22 and 23 of your  
14   testimony, you explain that as a member of the AEP  
15   pool, AEP Ohio retains 40 percent of the off-system  
16   sales margins created, correct?

17          A.    That's correct; in exchange for the 3- to  
18   400 million dollars of capacity revenues that  
19   AEP Ohio receives from other members of the pool, one  
20   of their obligations is that the off-system sales  
21   margins created by the pool are shared such that  
22   AEP Ohio receives its MLR share which is 40 percent.

23          Q.    And when you say the MLR share is  
24   40 percent, are you speaking of historically or that  
25   is the current MLR share?

1           A.     The MLR varies from year to year due to  
2     seasonal weather patterns and the specific peaks  
3     observed by the various operating companies of the  
4     AEP system, but the normal MLR for AEP Ohio based  
5     upon the current customer group that exists within  
6     the AEP system today, both shopping and nonshopping,  
7     maintains a level of approximately 40 percent on a  
8     consistent basis.

9           Q.     And when you say "current," you're  
10    speaking of as of 2012?

11          A.     Yes, that's correct. And the MLR, when  
12    we discussed that it moves around a little bit, the  
13    MLR for AEP Ohio can range from a level of maybe  
14    39 percent to 42 percent in any given year, so the  
15    range of variability is rather small.

16          Q.     Now, on page 8 of your testimony, on  
17    lines 3 through 4, you state that the actual AEP Ohio  
18    2011 earnings of 537 million, which you used to  
19    determine the revenue target for the RSR, that those  
20    earnings included \$204 million in off-system sales  
21    margins, correct?

22          A.     That's correct. And that would include  
23    all the elements of off-system sales that are  
24    included in EEI line 5 that we were previously  
25    discussing.

1           Q.    Can you tell me how AEP Ohio's 2011  
2 earnings included approximately 78 percent of the  
3 actual East physical margins when, under the pool,  
4 AEP Ohio only retains 40 percent of the off-system  
5 sales margins?

6           A.    The first thing that you need to  
7 recognize is that the 204 million, as we previously  
8 discussed, includes the \$55 million of CRES capacity  
9 revenues that are shown on Exhibit WAA-R2, so the  
10 first step would be to remove the 54.7 from the 204.

11          Q.    Yes.

12          A.    That would result in a level of 149  
13 million.

14          Q.    Yes.

15          A.    For the AEP Ohio system. Or the AEP Ohio  
16 companies.

17          Q.    And the next step?

18          A.    You would compare that to the total  
19 sales, the total physical margins of 317 million.

20          Q.    Yes. And that's the end of your answer?  
21 You believe that that's -- there's consistency there  
22 and that you are flowing through the actual sharing  
23 at 40 percent with that figure?

24          A.    You would also have to include the  
25 trading margins, the 103 million that you see further

1 down on Exhibit WAA-R2, that 103 million.

2 Q. Yes.

3 A. Okay. So you would have to add that 103  
4 to the 317, and you'd have to make a distinction  
5 between how much of that trading occurred on the East  
6 part of the system versus the west part of the  
7 system, and we don't have that breakout here, but you  
8 would -- my recollection is that typically a very  
9 large share of that 103 million would be related to  
10 trading that's done on behalf of the East companies,  
11 but a portion could be done on behalf of the western  
12 companies.

13 Q. Now let's talk about 2012 for a moment.  
14 For 2012, in your testimony you have projected a ESP  
15 physical margin, correct?

16 A. If you want, I think I can answer your  
17 last question, Maureen, with the exact math. So you  
18 would take the 317 million, add the 103 million to  
19 that. You would -- that would take you to  
20 420 million. From that you would remove the  
21 54.7 million of CRES capacity revenues, and so that's  
22 going to take you to 365 million.

23 Q. 366 million?

24 A. And then would you divide the 149 million  
25 into that 365.3 million, you'll see the percentage

1 that results from that is 40.7 percent, so that is  
2 consistent with the 40 percent we are discussing.

3 Q. Thank you.

4 Now let's go to the 2012 period. In your  
5 testimony on page 5, lines 13 through 14, you show,  
6 for 2012, an AEP East projected margin, correct?

7 A. Yes.

8 Q. And to get that projected East physical  
9 margin of 153 million, you took the total 197 East  
10 physical margin from WAA-R2 and you subtracted out  
11 the CRES capacity revenue payment of 43.9 million,  
12 correct?

13 A. That isn't the math that I did. I  
14 actually took the margins that we projected -- oh,  
15 I'm sorry. I was going further than where you were.  
16 To get to the 153 million, I took the 197 million,  
17 subtracted out the 43.9 million, that's correct.

18 Q. Now, in 2012 you estimated that the  
19 margins from the CRES capacity revenue payments will  
20 be -- let me strike that.

21 In 2012 you've estimated that the CRES  
22 capacity payments will be 43.9 million, correct?

23 A. Yes, that's correct.

24 Q. And can you tell me how that number was  
25 calculated? How did you determine that it would be

1 43.9 million? What capacity rate did you use?

2 A. I didn't present that Japan Road Show  
3 analysis, so I don't know with certainty how it was  
4 calculated, but my assumption is that it would have  
5 been calculated consistently with the December 14th  
6 Commission order.

7 Q. Do you know how much capacity was assumed  
8 for purposes of the 2012 projection?

9 A. I do not.

10 Q. Do you know, Mr. Allen, in calculating or  
11 in presenting the off-system sales projected margin  
12 for 2012, what level of customer switching was used  
13 to calculate the 24,721 gigawatt-hours shown?

14 A. I do a lot of the forecasts for the  
15 company, this isn't one I did, so I don't know what  
16 was in there. Company Witness Sever who actually did  
17 that calculation would have been the appropriate  
18 person to ask that question of.

19 Q. As far as you know did Company Witness  
20 Sever present projected East physical margins for  
21 purposes of this proceeding for 2012?

22 A. They would have been included in his  
23 Exhibit OJS-2 as part of the overall earnings of  
24 AEP Ohio and that would have been done consistent  
25 with the shopping assumptions that I provided in my

1 testimony and all other elements of the ESP as  
2 proposed.

3 Q. Let's back up for a moment. Did  
4 Mr. Sever present AEP East off-system sales margins  
5 or did he present AEP Ohio off-system sales margins?

6 A. He would have shown the AEP Ohio  
7 off-system sales margins which are an MLR share of  
8 the off-system sales margins of the East; that's how  
9 it's done. With the exception of the CRES capacity  
10 payments.

11 Q. So he wouldn't have shown what you are  
12 showing, the East physical margins projected for  
13 2012.

14 A. The average margin excluding CRES  
15 capacity payments that would have been derived from  
16 the analysis that Company Witness Sever presented for  
17 AEP Ohio would have been the same as those for  
18 AEP-East because the GWH of sales are MLR'd using the  
19 same MLR that's used to allocate the margins. So it  
20 would produce exactly the same result as the East  
21 system.

22 Q. We will get to that shortly.

23 Now, in your projection, in presenting  
24 your projections you divide the \$153 million of  
25 projected East physical margins by the 24,721

1 gigawatt-hours and that produces an average margin of  
2 \$6.19 a megawatt-hour, correct?

3 A. That's correct.

4 Q. And this represents, as you present it,  
5 the AEP East average physical margins projected for  
6 2012.

7 A. That's correct.

8 Q. And you state in your testimony,  
9 Mr. Allen, that the projected AEP East physical  
10 margins are declining between 2011 and 2012 as a  
11 result of depressed prices for energy; do you not?

12 A. Yes, I do. Energy margins have declined  
13 over the last year.

14 Q. So you are projecting, for purposes of  
15 your rebuttal testimony, that AEP East physical  
16 margins will decline in 2012 from the 2011 actual  
17 margins.

18 A. To be clear, I'm not the one projecting  
19 it. What I'm doing is presenting the results of  
20 those projections. And those results do show that  
21 it's declining.

22 Q. Is it possible, Mr. Allen, that the  
23 market conditions could change and that AEP could  
24 actually see an increase in the average off-system  
25 sales margin by the end of 2012?

1           A.     Based upon the information that I'm aware  
2 of with regard to the energy markets as they sit  
3 today, that would not be my expectation due to the  
4 continued depressed nature of the economy and the  
5 abundance of shale gas, the market prices of power  
6 are projected to remain low throughout the remainder  
7 of 2012 into 2013.

8           Q.     Mr. Allen, would you have reason to  
9 believe that AEP Ohio margins would be any different  
10 from the AEP East margins on an actual or on a  
11 projected basis?

12          A.     As I indicated, due to the functioning of  
13 the pool, once you exclude the CRES payments which  
14 aren't really off-system sales in the traditional  
15 sense, the margins of AEP Ohio would be the same on a  
16 dollar per megawatt-hour basis as the margins for the  
17 other East companies.

18          Q.     Now, you state on page 5, lines 17  
19 through 20, that in order to determine the off-system  
20 margin benefit created when a customer shops, that  
21 you need to consider the effect of two factors; is  
22 that correct?

23          A.     That's correct.

24          Q.     And the first factor is the AEP pool or  
25 the MLR share that you've referred to, the

1 40 percent.

2 A. That's correct.

3 Q. And the second factor is that you are  
4 alleging that a reduction in retail load does not  
5 equal a one-for-one increase in the off-system sales.

6 A. I'm not alleging, I'm stating that it's a  
7 matter of fact that a reduction in load to serve a  
8 retail customer does not result in a one-for-one  
9 increase in off-system sales.

10 Q. Let's talk for a moment about the first  
11 of those assumptions. You take the 2011 margin that  
12 you calculated and you reduce that 2011 margin by  
13 40 percent and then you arrive at a \$4.69 charge,  
14 correct?

15 A. I reduced it by 60 percent.

16 Q. I'm sorry.

17 A. The retained amount is the 40 percent.

18 Q. The retained amount is 40 percent.

19 And, in making that adjustment, you  
20 actually take the AEP East physical margin for 2011  
21 down to the AEP Ohio share of that margin, correct?

22 A. That's correct. The way the pool  
23 functions is that when there's an incremental sale  
24 into the market, whether it be from AEP Ohio or one  
25 of its sister companies, that that incremental sale

1 is MLR'd across the operating companies.

2 Q. After the pool terminates, AEP Ohio will  
3 retain all of the revenues associated with the  
4 off-system sales; will it not?

5 A. That's correct. And one of the items in  
6 the pool that AEP will no longer receive after the  
7 pool is terminated are those capacity payments that  
8 we previously talked about that are received from the  
9 other operating companies, it's a capacity  
10 equalization payment that ranges in the 3- to  
11 400 million-dollar range.

12 Q. Those are capacity payments from primary  
13 energy sales to other affiliated parties within the  
14 pool, correct?

15 A. No. Primary energy is separate and  
16 distinct from the capacity equalization payments.  
17 Those payments are made by the other operating  
18 companies. The capacity equalization payments, I'm  
19 referring to now, are made to AEP Ohio because those  
20 other operating companies are relying upon the  
21 capacity of AEP Ohio to serve some of their  
22 customers.

23 And when we've done all the calculations  
24 we've been discussing throughout this case and the  
25 capacity case around the appropriate capacity charge

1 for CRES providers, we've included that credit that's  
2 received from the other operating companies in the  
3 determination of that capacity rate.

4 Q. The capacity that is sold to -- let me  
5 strike that.

6 When we talked about the primary energy  
7 sales, we have capacity as well as energy being sold  
8 to affiliated parties within the pool, correct?

9 A. Your distinction about capacity being  
10 sold to the other operating companies may not be  
11 precisely what's done. The other companies  
12 compensate AEP Ohio for their -- for AEP Ohio's long  
13 position in the pool related to capacity as compared  
14 to the short position of some of the other companies  
15 within the pool for capacity.

16 There's a separate and distinct  
17 calculation done for primary energy, so a company  
18 such as Kentucky Power that may be short for capacity  
19 in the pool that's long in energy in the pool could  
20 be making a primary energy sale into the pool and  
21 also making a purchase of capacity. So they're  
22 separate and distinct items depending on the nature  
23 and operation of the generating assets of each one of  
24 the individual operating companies.

25 Q. And AEP Ohio has been making primary

1 energy sales to the other nonaffiliated parties  
2 within the pool, correct?

3 A. That's correct. And AEP Ohio also makes  
4 primary energy purchases from the pool from time to  
5 time.

6 Q. Now --

7 A. And the former CSP made significant  
8 energy purchases, primary energy purchases from other  
9 pool members over recent history and past history.

10 Q. Let's talk about the market price  
11 assumption. Let me strike that.

12 Let's talk about the second adjustment  
13 that you make to the margin, the East physical margin  
14 calculation. You make an adjustment from the 469  
15 margin to recognize that only 50 to 80 percent of the  
16 reduced retail sales result in additional off-system  
17 sales, correct?

18 A. That's correct.

19 Q. And that brings the margins down to \$1.24  
20 a megawatt-hour to 1.98 a megawatt-hour. That's your  
21 range.

22 A. That's correct.

23 Q. And then, after coming to that range, you  
24 conclude that the \$3 megawatt-hour energy credit is  
25 appropriate and conservative because it's greater

1 than the margin range of \$1.24 to \$1.98 a  
2 megawatt-hour, correct?

3 A. That's correct. So what that  
4 demonstrates is that as customer shopping increases  
5 and the company provides a \$3 a megawatt-hour credit  
6 in the RSR, the margins retained by AEP Ohio would  
7 only be in that \$1.24 to a \$1.98 range, and the  
8 company is seeing some harm as shopping increases,  
9 even with the RSR in place.

10 Q. Okay. Let's talk about the assumption  
11 that only 50 to 80 percent of the reduced retail  
12 sales result in additional off-system sales for a  
13 moment. You would agree, Mr. Allen, that the more  
14 customers shops -- the more customers shop, the more  
15 it frees up energy to be sold as off-system sales.

16 A. Directionally that's correct. But what  
17 you have to recognize is that some of the energy used  
18 to serve retail customers is related to market  
19 purchases of energy, so the company is making a  
20 market purchase in the situation where that market  
21 purchase is less costly than AEP's internal  
22 generation, so in the situation where that  
23 megawatt-hour is freed up, it's just returned to the  
24 market and there's no margin on it.

25 Q. Now, as more customers shop, does it free

1 up capacity to be sold as off-system sales?

2 A. No, it does not. As we've discussed here  
3 at length, AEP Ohio is an FRR entity, independent of  
4 a customer's choice to be served by a CRES provider  
5 or by AEP Ohio as an SSO customer, AEP Ohio has an  
6 obligation and responsibility to provide the capacity  
7 to serve that customer. Irrespective of the level of  
8 compensation the company may receive.

9 Q. Now let's go to 2011. In 2011 there was  
10 4,935 gigawatt-hours freed up from reduced retail  
11 load, correct?

12 A. Can you repeat that question, please?

13 Q. Let me try to rephrase it or I can repeat  
14 it. In 2011 there was 4,935 gigawatt-hours freed up  
15 from reduced retail load, correct?

16 A. Can you point me to a reference?

17 Q. That would be FES 109, the response to  
18 OCC Interrogatory 3-46.

19 A. Do you have a specific page reference?

20 MS. GRADY: May I approach the witness,  
21 your Honor?

22 EXAMINER SEE: Yes.

23 Q. Mr. Allen, I've handed you what was  
24 marked and identified and moved into evidence as FES  
25 Exhibit No. 109 and ask you to look at Subsection C,

1 and now can you answer my question which is: In 2011  
2 was there 4,935 gigawatt-hours freed up for reduced  
3 retail load?

4 A. Yes, that's correct.

5 Q. And 3,960 gigawatt-hours was able to be  
6 sold off-system, correct?

7 A. That's correct; that would be 80 percent  
8 of the 4,935.

9 Q. Yes. Was the approximately 1,000  
10 gigawatt-hour differential attributable to energy  
11 that came from purchased power?

12 A. That's one potential. It also could have  
13 been impacted by a change in how the, some of the AEP  
14 units were dispatched, but generally I would look to  
15 some of the market purchases as a primary cause.

16 Q. So given that figure, would you assume  
17 that for the thousand megawatt-hours -- or thousand  
18 gigawatt-hours, that AEP was able to purchase those  
19 on the market at a cheaper price than it could  
20 generate and, therefore, there was no one-to-one  
21 correlation between shopping and freeing up energy to  
22 sell off-system sales?

23 A. That's generally correct. And as energy  
24 markets continue to decline and as we've seen in  
25 2012, the level of -- the market price for 2012 is

1 less than it was in 2011, so that relationship will  
2 get larger such that as additional shopping occurs,  
3 the company will be able to provide less incremental  
4 sales into the market.

5 Q. For 2011 what happened to the 20 percent  
6 of energy that was freed up and not sold off-system  
7 sales?

8 A. As we indicated, those are purchases that  
9 would have occurred, but that did not occur because  
10 customer switching happened. These are estimates.  
11 It's -- you have to do a back cast to determine what  
12 would have happened to all of the sales by AEP Ohio  
13 had those customers not been switched as compared to  
14 those customers that did switch.

15 So you've got to do two scenarios, one  
16 with reality, which is the customers switching, and  
17 one with an assumption that they didn't switch, to  
18 determine what would have happened absent those  
19 customers switching.

20 Q. So you're saying that the number of  
21 megawatt-hours or the number of gigawatt-hours that  
22 you indicate in response to FES 109 was an estimate  
23 of gigawatt-hours freed up from off-system sales and  
24 not an actual figure; is that your testimony?

25 A. Mr. Sever prepared this response, but

1 generally, from my experience doing financial  
2 forecasting for a number of years and working in that  
3 department, that's how I would have prepared the  
4 analysis, but I don't know what Witness Sever did.

5 Q. Now let's go to your testimony on page 3,  
6 lines 7 through 9. There you're discussing OJS-2; do  
7 you see that reference?

8 A. Yes, I do.

9 Q. And you indicate that OJS-2 is a pro  
10 forma projection of AEP's earnings based upon all  
11 elements of the company's proposed ESP including the  
12 RSR.

13 A. That's correct.

14 Q. And when you say "AEP's earnings," are  
15 you talking about AEP Ohio's earnings?

16 A. As I state, it's AEP Ohio's in line 7.  
17 So those are AEP Ohio earnings.

18 Q. Thank you for that clarification. I just  
19 didn't see the "Ohio" when I read that.

20 Now, you indicate, on lines 13 and 14,  
21 that "No party has questioned the accuracy of these  
22 total company earnings...." Do you see that?

23 A. Yes, I do.

24 Q. So let's talk for a moment about those  
25 unchallenged OJS-2 pro forma projections. Do you

1 have OJS-2 in front of you?

2 A. I do not.

3 MS. GRADY: Can your counsel provide you  
4 with a copy of OJS-2; if you could.

5 MR. NOURSE: Yes.

6 A. I have that.

7 Q. Now let's focus on the years 2012 and  
8 2013 where the projections are based on the  
9 integrated utility. Do you understand that the  
10 integrated utility is what exists today and not post  
11 corporate separation?

12 A. That's correct.

13 Q. So that would be generation,  
14 distribution, and transmission facilities?

15 A. Yes, that's correct.

16 Q. And let's focus now for a moment on line  
17 3, the sales of electricity. Is it your  
18 understanding that that is where Mr. Sever included  
19 revenues from off-system sales?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. And the cost of off-system sales would be  
22 listed on line 7, correct?

23 A. The costs associated with those sales  
24 would be a component of the value shown on line 7.

25 Q. Just as the revenues from off-system

1 sales were a component of line 3.

2 A. That's correct. And the detail  
3 supporting each of those values is provided in the  
4 workpapers that Mr. Sever filed in the case or  
5 responded to in discovery.

6 Q. Now, embedded in those projections, and  
7 we're going to focus at least for the moment on 2012,  
8 embedded in the projections for 2012 is AEP Ohio's  
9 member load ratio share of the gigawatt-hours  
10 associated with off-system sales, correct?

11 A. Yes, that's generally correct.

12 Q. Is it specifically correct?

13 A. The reason I bring up the distinction is  
14 that certain transactions may be direct assigned to  
15 AEP Ohio just like we talked about with the CRES  
16 payments. So the physical off-system sales that we  
17 were previously discussing, that component would have  
18 been MLR'd.

19 MS. GRADY: Can I have his answer reread,  
20 please?

21 (Record read.)

22 Q. Now, the AEP Ohio member load ratio share  
23 of off-system sales that was included in the  
24 projection for 2012 is 12,700 gigawatt-hours, is it  
25 not, Mr. Allen?

1           A.    You're going to have to provide me a  
2 reference to that number.

3           Q.    Yes, Mr. Allen, that would be the  
4 transcript at 915 of Mr. Sever.

5           A.    I don't have a copy of that in front of  
6 me.

7           MS. GRADY:   Do you have a copy?

8           MR. NOURSE:   Electronically.   What volume  
9 are you in?

10          MS. GRADY:   Volume III.   Can you provide  
11 a copy to your witness because this is the only copy  
12 I have.

13          MR. NOURSE:   Same here.   What page are  
14 you on?

15          MS. GRADY:   915.

16          EXAMINER SEE:   Ms. Grady, is it possible  
17 for you to take that page out of your notebook and  
18 stand next to the witness so he can address this and  
19 we can move on?

20          MS. GRADY:   Yes, your Honor.

21          Q.    (By Ms. Grady) I'll give you a moment to  
22 review that if you could, and then I'll pose my  
23 question again.

24          A.    I see the reference you're providing.

25          Q.    So did Mr. Sever testify that the

1 AEP Ohio member load ratio share of off-system sales  
2 included in the projection OJS-2 for 2012 is 12,700  
3 gigawatt-hours?

4 A. That's what's indicated in the  
5 transcript.

6 Q. Thank you.

7 And, Mr. Allen, the total off-system  
8 sales gross margin for 2012, as reflected in OJS-2,  
9 is 411 million, and that is revenues minus the cost  
10 of sales, correct?

11 A. That's what's indicated in the  
12 transcript.

13 Q. And that would be Mr. Sever's testimony,  
14 correct?

15 A. That's correct.

16 Q. And the CRES capacity payments projected  
17 for 2012 amounts to 264 million, correct?

18 A. That's correct.

19 Q. So if we take the \$411 million and  
20 subtract out the CRES capacity payments of  
21 264 million, we end up with gross margin revenues  
22 from off-system sales attributable to AEP Ohio's MLR  
23 share of 147 million, correct?

24 A. You stated "147 million"?

25 Q. Yes.

1           A.     That's correct.

2           Q.     Then, Mr. Allen, if we wanted to  
3 determine the specific off-system sales margin on a  
4 megawatt-hour basis that is built into the 2012  
5 AEP Ohio pro formas, we would divide the 147 million  
6 in revenues by the 12,700 gigawatt-hours, correct?

7           A.     That's for all sales, and this is the  
8 distinction that I made in my testimony. You have to  
9 distinguish between the average for all sales and the  
10 margin created from an incremental sale. But if you  
11 do that division, you get, it's like \$11 a  
12 megawatt-hour.

13          Q.     \$11.57 a megawatt-hour, correct?

14          A.     That's correct. And that's nearly the  
15 same as the 11.73 that we talked about previously for  
16 2011 actuals. And you would take that value and  
17 you'd have to take those two steps that we talked  
18 about previously where you'd have to look at, for an  
19 incremental sale, that only 40 percent is retained by  
20 AEP Ohio, and then you would take the next step of  
21 adjusting for the amount that can be sold into the  
22 market when there's an incremental opportunity due to  
23 a customer shopping.

24                 So you would end up with the margin  
25 associated with an incremental sale being

1 approximately, it would be a dollar 98 a  
2 megawatt-hour.

3 Q. But, Mr. Allen, didn't Mr. Sever present  
4 AEP Ohio's share after MLRring? Wasn't that his  
5 testimony, that OJS-2 was based upon Ohio -- AEP Ohio  
6 after the MLR sharing?

7 A. That's correct. That's the margin that  
8 AEP Ohio receives after sharing. It should stay --  
9 the rate for off-system sales should stay relatively  
10 constant as customer shopping increases or decreases.

11 What we have to focus on, though, is  
12 converting that dollar per megawatt-hour for those  
13 sales back into a dollar impact and look at how those  
14 dollars are retained by AEP Ohio or provided to an  
15 affiliate company, or not sold into the market at  
16 all.

17 Q. Now, we would not have to reduce that  
18 margin, would we, to recognize that only a portion of  
19 reduced retail sales results in additional off-system  
20 sales?

21 A. You would have to do that. That's what  
22 we -- what I just discussed.

23 Q. Why would you have to do that if these  
24 are projections for 2012 after the MLR sharing has  
25 occurred for AEP Ohio as opposed to AEP East?

1           A.     That's what I was trying to distinguish.  
2     The difference between a rate -- so when the sales  
3     from AEP Ohio, when customers shop, there's some  
4     number of GWH that are available to sell into the  
5     market, and we can use the 80 percent figure for  
6     illustrative purposes.

7                 When that sale occurs, the number of  
8     megawatt-hours that stay with AEP Ohio are MLR'd just  
9     like the dollars are. So AEP Ohio would retain  
10    40 percent of the incremental GWH due to MLRing and  
11    they would -- and only 80 percent of that  
12    megawatt-hours would be sold into the market.

13                So it's probably easiest if I start from  
14    a complete example. If a hundred GWH of retail sales  
15    switched to an alternate provider such that AEP Ohio  
16    no longer needs to serve those customers, 80 percent  
17    of that hundred megawatt-hours would be available to  
18    sell into the market so we'd have 80 megawatt-hours  
19    that were sold into the market.

20                When we look at the functioning of the  
21    pool, AEP would retain 40 percent of those  
22    megawatt-hours, so 40 percent of the 80 that we were  
23    just discussing would be 32 megawatt-hours. AEP Ohio  
24    would also retain 40 percent of the margin that are  
25    associated with those, which are dollars.

1           When you divide those dollars by the  
2   megawatt-hours, it results in the same average rate  
3   for AEP Ohio, but the dollars were MLR'd.

4           Q.   Built into Mr. Sever's projections  
5   presented for 2012 are his -- let me strike that.

6           Mr. Sever's projections in 2012 projected  
7   on OJS-2 would show AEP Ohio's share of its projected  
8   GWH sales, correct?

9           A.   It would reflect AEP Ohio's 40 percent  
10   share of the total off-system sales of the AEP East  
11   system.

12          Q.   Let's go to 2013 in OJS-2. Embedded in  
13   those projections for 2013 is AEP Ohio's member load  
14   ratio share of gigawatt-hours associated with  
15   off-system sales, correct?

16          A.   Can you repeat the number?

17          Q.   I'm not sure that I said a number. I  
18   didn't get to that yet.

19          A.   He would have reflected AEP Ohio's  
20   off-system sales margins.

21          Q.   So would it be AEP Ohio's member load  
22   ratio share of gigawatt-hours associated with  
23   off-system sales?

24          A.   Yes, he would have included that.

25          Q.   And AEP Ohio's member load ratio share of

1 off-system sales that's included for 2013 in the  
2 projections shown on OJS-2 are 12,212 gigawatt-hours  
3 as testified to by Mr. Sever at the transcript page  
4 915.

5 A. That's correct.

6 Q. And the total gross margins for 2013 as  
7 reflected in OJS-2, is 589 million, correct?

8 A. That's correct.

9 Q. And the CRES capacity payments projected  
10 for 2013, according to OJS-2, amounted to  
11 439 million.

12 A. That's correct.

13 Q. And if we take the 589 million, subtract  
14 out the CRES capacity payments of 439 million, we end  
15 up with gross margin revenues from off-system sales  
16 attributable to AEP Ohio's MLR share of 150 million.

17 A. That's correct.

18 Q. And then if we wanted to determine the  
19 specific off-system sales margin on a megawatt-hour  
20 basis that is built into the 2013 AEP Ohio pro  
21 formas, we would divide the 150 million in revenues  
22 by the 12,212 gigawatt-hours, correct?

23 A. That's correct.

24 Q. And that would result in an average  
25 margin of \$12.28 a megawatt-hour, correct?

1           A.     That's correct. And then you'd have to  
2 do the same exercise we previously discussed of  
3 looking at the percent that can be sold into the  
4 market and what's retained by AEP Ohio I think, and  
5 this is fairly complicated how all this works, but  
6 what you have to track are not the dollars per  
7 megawatt-hour, but what you have to track are the  
8 actual dollars. So what you're looking at here are  
9 the dollars that AEP Ohio is keeping and the GWH that  
10 AEP Ohio is assigned its MLR share.

11                 What you don't have in this analysis that  
12 we're going through here is what the effect of an  
13 incremental megawatt-hour shopped is. So you'd have  
14 to do a before and after scenario to determine that  
15 impact.

16           Q.     Let's go to WAA-6, and that was in  
17 your -- that was the schedule contained in your  
18 original testimony. Do you have that in front of  
19 you?

20           A.     I should.

21                 I have that.

22           Q.     And that shows a calculation of the  
23 retail stability rider, correct?

24           A.     Yes.

25           Q.     And on the third line of the top box you

1 show a credit for shopped load, correct?

2 A. Yes, I do.

3 Q. And that credit is based on the energy  
4 credit of \$3 a megawatt-hour multiplied by the  
5 shopping load of 4,935 gigawatt-hours, correct?

6 A. Yes, that's correct. Consistent with how  
7 we proposed to do it for the future years of the ESP.

8 Q. And if the credit for shopped load were  
9 to increase from the \$3 a megawatt-hour to a \$12 a  
10 megawatt-hour credit, can you explain to me the  
11 flow-through effect on the retail stability rider?  
12 We would take the \$12 a megawatt-hour and multiply it  
13 by the 5,000 gigawatt-hours and show a \$60 million  
14 credit for shopped load, correct?

15 A. First, the \$12 a megawatt-hour would be  
16 inappropriate, but based upon your premise that I  
17 don't agree with the value would be 60 million.

18 Q. And that would increase the total  
19 revenues to 1 million -- or, 1,093,000,000 as opposed  
20 to 1,036,000,000?

21 A. It would be 1,081,000,000.

22 Q. I'll accept that subject to check.

23 So what then happens in the second and  
24 third box of WAA-6, assuming what we have so far,  
25 that the credit for shopped load is 60 million

1 instead of the 15 and it's based on a \$12 a  
2 megawatt-hour credit?

3 A. The value of 929 million would be  
4 increased by \$45 million.

5 Q. Okay.

6 A. So the earnings at 10.5 percent would  
7 stay the same, the revenue reduction of 107 million  
8 would stay constant, but since you increased the  
9 1 billion 36, taking the new number 1081 and  
10 subtracting 107, you would get 974 million would be  
11 the new RSR target in that scenario.

12 Q. So the RSR target would increase if you  
13 increased the revenue credit for shopped load.

14 A. That's how the RSR would function, but  
15 you have to make sure that you have an appropriate  
16 rate that you're using to determine that credit.

17 Q. So is it your testimony, Mr. Allen, that  
18 if you increase the credit for shopped load above the  
19 \$3 a megawatt-hour that you propose, that customers  
20 would pay a higher rate stability rider charge?

21 A. That's not my testimony. My testimony is  
22 that the revenue target in the RSR would increase.

23 Q. And what happens to the retail stability  
24 rider itself under the scenario where a larger credit  
25 for shopping is used as opposed to the \$3 a

1 megawatt-hour credit that you propose?

2 A. It would reduce the revenues recovered  
3 through the RSR.

4 Q. Does it reduce it on a dollar-for-dollar  
5 basis?

6 A. You'll have to explain what you mean, on  
7 a dollar-for-dollar basis.

8 Q. Under your calculations using a \$3 credit  
9 per megawatt-hour for shopped load you calculate that  
10 the RSR will recover \$284.1 million over a three-year  
11 period; is that correct?

12 A. That's correct.

13 Q. And if we assumed a \$12 credit for  
14 shopped load, regardless of whether we believe that  
15 is appropriate or not, can you tell me what the level  
16 of retail stability rider would be collected from  
17 customers under that scenario?

18 A. Under that scenario the RSR revenues  
19 would be negative and the earnings projections  
20 presented in OJS-2 would see a significant negative  
21 impact such that the 7-1/2 percent return that  
22 Mr. Sever presented for 2013 would be substantially  
23 below that level, possibly as much as 4 to 5 percent  
24 on equity.

25 Q. When you say "negative," does that mean

1 there would be no need for a retail stability rider?

2 A. The retail stability rider would be  
3 negative, so, as we discussed previously, if the  
4 formulaic construct of the RSR mechanism produced  
5 revenues for the company of greater than  
6 \$929 million, the RSR would be negative and the  
7 company would refund those.

8 So the operation of the RSR as proposed,  
9 if you change that credit, would create a significant  
10 financial harm for AEP Ohio.

11 Q. Have you done different runs assuming  
12 different credits for shopped load to determine the  
13 level of RSR to be proposed by the company?

14 A. Under the scenario that you provided of a  
15 \$12 credit, the impact on pretax earnings of AEP if  
16 you did that, which would be the revenue impact, for  
17 planning year '13-'14 would be \$265 million, on an  
18 after-tax basis it would be \$172 million, and the ROE  
19 impact of your proposal would be to reduce the ROE in  
20 that year by 3.7 percent.

21 MS. GRADY: Your Honor, I would move to  
22 strike. That answer was not responsive to the  
23 question I asked.

24 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I believe  
25 Mr. Allen was elaborating on his prior answer to make

1 it a -- to complete the record.

2 EXAMINER SEE: Motion to strike that  
3 response is granted. Listen to the question,  
4 Mr. Allen, and respond thereto or indicate otherwise.

5 THE WITNESS: Can you reread the  
6 question?

7 (Record read.)

8 A. Other than the run I just did here as we  
9 sat on the stand, I did not previously do any  
10 scenarios. I was trying to help you to understand  
11 what the impact would be.

12 Q. Now, on page 12 of your testimony, on  
13 lines 3 through 16 you indicate that if the PUCO  
14 determined AEP Ohio's capacity cost to be 146  
15 megawatt-hour per day and determined that AEP Ohio  
16 should charge capacity at the RPM rate, then the  
17 level of the RSR would increase to \$5. Correct?

18 A. That's correct.

19 MS. GRADY: At this time, your Honor, I  
20 would like marked for identification purposes as OCC,  
21 I believe it's Exhibit 118, a single page entitled  
22 "Capacity Revenue at 146 per Megawatt-day  
23 Workpaper-1," Mr. Allen's rebuttal workpaper. One of  
24 his rebuttal workpapers.

25 (EXHIBIT MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)

1           Q.    Mr. Allen, do you recognize what has been  
2 marked for identification purposes as OCC Exhibit  
3 No. 118?

4           A.    Yes, I prepared this document.

5           Q.    Does it appear to be a true and accurate  
6 copy of your workpaper?

7           A.    Yes, it appears to be.

8           Q.    And the \$5 that you refer to in your  
9 testimony is the \$5 megawatt-hour RSR shown on your  
10 workpaper under fiscal year, or PY -- that's not  
11 fiscal. Planning year 12/13?

12          A.    That's correct.

13          Q.    Now, the RSR shown on your rebuttal  
14 workpaper arises due to the difference created  
15 between the revenue collected at RPM rate versus the  
16 146 megawatt-hour rate?

17          A.    Versus the \$146 a megawatt-day rate,  
18 that's correct.

19          Q.    I'm sorry, megawatt-day.

20                And the total revenues on this workpaper  
21 do not total the \$929 million target that AEP is  
22 proposing, do they?

23          A.    No, that's correct, that's why I showed  
24 the financial harm that would be produced based on  
25 staff's proposal. This is just showing what the

1 revenues would be based upon the testimony of Witness  
2 Fortney.

3 Q. Now, the RSR shown on your rebuttal  
4 workpaper would collect \$457.2 million for three  
5 years as shown?

6 A. That's correct.

7 Q. Now, the RSR on your rebuttal workpaper  
8 reflects no credit for shopped load related to  
9 possible energy margins?

10 A. That's correct. Because the capacity  
11 rate that the staff has proposed, the \$146 a  
12 megawatt-day, already has embedded in it a credit for  
13 off-system sales margins.

14 Q. Now, in calculating the RSR on your  
15 rebuttal workpaper what did you assume was the  
16 capacity price AEP Ohio would charge to winning  
17 bidders in the auction for the SSO supply for January  
18 through May of 2015?

19 A. My recollection is it would have been the  
20 \$146 -- or, I'm sorry it would have been RPM.

21 Q. Now, Mr. Allen, on page 10, we're going  
22 to move along to another topic, the last topic, at  
23 least for me, and that is your two-tiered capacity  
24 pricing mechanism. Now, that testimony begins on  
25 page 10 and there you discuss, starting on line 10,

1 you discuss the level of shopping -- customer  
2 shopping over the last nine months. Do you see that  
3 reference?

4 A. Yes, I do.

5 Q. And when you speak to the nine-month  
6 period, are you referring to the time beginning with  
7 the signing of the stipulation on September 7th,  
8 2011, through the day your rebuttal testimony was  
9 filed?

10 A. I'm discussing the nine months from  
11 September 1st, 2011, which is the date that we did  
12 our most recent -- or, did our analysis of shopped  
13 load that's most closely aligned to the date that the  
14 stipulation was signed, through May 31st, 2012, which  
15 is the closest date to when we made the filing in  
16 this case.

17 Q. Now, you state on line 9 that the  
18 two-tiered capacity plan was proposed in the  
19 stipulation. Do you see that?

20 A. Yes, I do.

21 Q. Was the two-tiered capacity plan proposed  
22 in the stipulation actually in effect before the  
23 Commission's December order?

24 A. No, it was not.

25 Q. So how was capacity priced before the

1 December order, if you know?

2 A. Throughout 2011, capacity was priced at  
3 the state compensation mechanism, the interim state  
4 compensation mechanism, which was pegged to the RPM  
5 clearing price.

6 Q. And, for 2011, what was the RPM clearing  
7 price?

8 A. I think, as we previously discussed, for  
9 the first five months of the year it was \$174 a  
10 megawatt-day, and for the second half of the year,  
11 the last seven months of the year, it was \$146 a  
12 megawatt-day.

13 Q. What was the two-tiered capacity charge  
14 recommended in the stipulation, if you know?

15 A. The first tier capacity was priced at RPM  
16 and the second tier capacity was priced at \$255 a  
17 megawatt-day.

18 Q. And that, Mr. Allen, was what was in  
19 place from December through March 7th, 2012; is that  
20 correct?

21 A. It would have been effective January 1st,  
22 2012, through the date that the Commission rejected  
23 the stipulation in March.

24 Q. Now, on lines 13 and 14 of your testimony  
25 you state that customer shopping has continued to

1 grow in a significant manner while the two-tiered  
2 structure has been proposed or in effect. Do you see  
3 that?

4 A. Specifically I state "proposed or in  
5 place."

6 Q. And, on lines 14 through 18, you dispute  
7 the assertions regarding confusion that the two-tier  
8 pricing plan would cause, correct?

9 A. That's correct.

10 Q. And, on lines 14 through 16, you state  
11 that the two-tiered structure is -- that "The  
12 assertion that the two-tiered structure is confusing  
13 is not supported by the results measured by actual  
14 customer behavior"; do you not?

15 A. Yes, I do.

16 Q. Now, you provide, Mr. Allen, switching  
17 data, by customer class, in the table shown on page  
18 10, and there you show that 14.31 percent of  
19 residential customers had switched as of May 31st,  
20 2012, with another 1.27 percent pending, correct?

21 A. That's correct.

22 Q. So that's a total of 15.57 percent for  
23 residential customers?

24 A. Right. And that's indicated in my table.

25 Q. And that percentage is less than the

1 21 percent threshold that the Commission has  
2 established for RPM-priced capacity for 2012,  
3 correct?

4 A. The Commission currently, as we sit here  
5 today in June, the interim price for the first  
6 21 percent isn't RPM, it's \$146 a megawatt-day. But  
7 the 15 percent is, in fact, less than 21 percent.

8 Q. So 15.5 percent of residential customers  
9 who are shopping would be getting capacity at RPM  
10 pricing, correct?

11 A. No. As I previously indicated, it's  
12 \$146 a megawatt-day, not the current RPM price.

13 Q. So the residential customers that are  
14 shopping are not -- are not being affected by the  
15 second tier at this point, correct?

16 A. No; residential customers are paying the  
17 second-tiered price for capacity, that's correct.

18 Q. They're just paying the one-tier price at  
19 this point.

20 A. They're all paying the tier 1 price.

21 MS. GRADY: Yes.

22 That's all the questions I have. Thank  
23 you, Mr. Allen.

24 EXAMINER SEE: Let's go off the record.

25 (Discussion off the record.)

1 EXAMINER SEE: Let's go back on the  
2 record.

3 Mr. Smalz.

4 MR. SMALZ: Yes. Thank you, your Honor.

5 - - -

6 CROSS-EXAMINATION

7 By Mr. Smalz:

8 Q. Mr. Allen, just following up from where  
9 you left off during the cross-examination by OCC's  
10 counsel, as was noted, you state in lines 16 through  
11 18 that "The important fact in determining if there  
12 is no detrimental confusion is that the two-tiered  
13 system has supported continued shopping in the  
14 AEP Ohio service territory well beyond where it was  
15 previously."

16 Would that statement, your statement,  
17 apply equally to all classes of customer:  
18 Residential, commercial, and industrial?

19 A. Yes.

20 Q. And is it your contention specifically  
21 that residential customers have not been confused by  
22 the two-tier system?

23 A. Based upon customer behavior, as I  
24 provided here, customers, residential customers are  
25 still shopping with the two-tiered structure in

1 place; that may be due to good communication from the  
2 CRES providers describing to them how the two-tiered  
3 structure works, or a discussion with them about  
4 which tier they would expect to receive capacity  
5 under.

6 One thing to recognize in the residential  
7 class, for a -- the CRES only knows what they're  
8 serving, so they're making determinations about where  
9 the total level of shopping is and estimating what  
10 other suppliers are doing as they make these offers.  
11 So CRESs are still making offers to residential  
12 customers with the two-tier system in place.

13 Q. Is it possible that many individual  
14 residential customers do not even know there is a  
15 two-tier system in place?

16 A. I would expect that's probably correct.

17 Q. And for those individual customers who  
18 may know there is a two-tier system, would they  
19 necessarily know which tier they fall in?

20 A. I would expect that's information that  
21 their CRES provider or their potential CRES supplier  
22 would inform them of.

23 Q. So your understanding is that the CRES  
24 suppliers are informing them at this point in time  
25 you fall in this tier, one of these two tiers?

1           A.    The CRES suppliers would be informing the  
2 customer through the price offering they make to  
3 those customers.

4           Q.    And they're making this specific price  
5 offering to individual retail residential customers.

6           A.    Offerings are out there and available for  
7 individual customers as well as through aggregation  
8 programs in various communities.

9           Q.    Would the fact that the level of  
10 switching is, indeed, as was pointed out in your  
11 earlier testimony, much lower for residential  
12 customers than for other classes, suggest that  
13 residential customers do not have as sophisticated an  
14 understanding of the two-tiered pricing system as  
15 customers in other classes?

16          A.    It's really hard to determine what  
17 residential customers -- what's in the mind of a  
18 residential customer as they make this choice. One  
19 of the decisions may be that the savings being  
20 offered to them aren't worth their effort, maybe that  
21 they really like AEP Ohio and don't want to switch,  
22 there's a variety of reasons that a residential  
23 customer may choose not to switch.

24          Q.    So just to conclude, is it indeed your  
25 testimony, Mr. Allen, that you believe there is no

1 confusion among residential customers as to the  
2 current pricing structure?

3 A. I think with the proceedings that are  
4 going on for any residential customer that's been  
5 following it, there's uncertainty as to what the  
6 outcome of the proceedings will be, but I can't speak  
7 to whether or not, you know, any individual customer  
8 has confusion. But the important point, as I mention  
9 in my testimony, is that customer shopping is still  
10 occurring with this in place.

11 The expectation is with a two-tiered  
12 system, initially parties, including CRES providers,  
13 may not understand how the system works, and that's  
14 to be expected with any new system that's put in  
15 place. But over time, and we've had over five months  
16 that the two-tiered system's been in place, CRES  
17 providers and customers gain an understanding of how  
18 a system works and the confusion that may have  
19 initially existed can be reduced through experience.

20 MR. SMALZ: I have no further questions,  
21 your Honor.

22 EXAMINER SEE: Then let's take a lunch  
23 recess until 1:35.

24 (At 1:01 p.m. a lunch recess was taken  
25 until 1:35 p.m.)

4821

1 Friday Afternoon Session,  
2 June 15, 2012.

3 - - -

4 EXAMINER SEE: Let's go back on the  
5 record.

6 Mr. Kutik.

7 MR. KUTIK: Thank you, your Honor.

8 - - -

9 CROSS-EXAMINATION

10 By Mr. Kutik:

11 Q. Mr. Allen, I want to go back to something  
12 that I thought I heard you say to Ms. Grady, and that  
13 is that there was no active sharing for Wheeling,  
14 correct?

15 A. That's correct.

16 Q. And isn't it true, though, that in  
17 West Virginia, 100 percent of the off-system sales  
18 gets credited to customers?

19 A. Through Appalachian's fuel mechanism,  
20 Wheeling Power has no generation, so, as such,  
21 Wheeling Power has no off-system sales. For  
22 regulatory efficiency in West Virginia, rate cases  
23 for Wheeling Power and Appalachian's West Virginia  
24 customers for their utility business are combined for  
25 that purpose.

1           Q.    So Wheeling's customers get a credit for  
2 all of the off-system sales, correct?

3           A.    They get a credit for all of the  
4 off-system sales that APCo generates.

5           Q.    You also said something in response to  
6 Mr. Smalz's question, something to the effect that,  
7 I'm reading from my notes so I may not have this down  
8 exactly correct, it's hard to determine what's in the  
9 customer's -- what's in the mind of the residential  
10 customer, or that you can't speak about whether an  
11 individual customer's confused. Do you remember  
12 making those statements?

13          A.    Generally.

14          Q.    And those statements are true; are they  
15 not?

16          A.    For an individual customer, without  
17 polling every residential customer, it would be  
18 difficult to determine if any customer is confused,  
19 but what I based my conclusions on are the behaviors  
20 of those customers.

21          Q.    So we don't have before us, do we, any  
22 customer surveys of whether customers are confused  
23 about the two-tiered pricing system, correct?

24          A.    That's correct. And it's important to  
25 recognize that the person that actually pays the

1 capacity price is the CRES provider, not the customer  
2 directly.

3 Q. We'll get to that in a minute. But we  
4 don't have any customer surveys about confusion in  
5 this case, do we?

6 A. That's correct. Neither FES Witness  
7 Banks or RESA Witness Ringenbach presented any  
8 evidence of customer confusion.

9 Q. And it would be fair to say that you base  
10 your opinion on -- you based your opinion about there  
11 being no customer confusion by citing the shopping  
12 statistics; fair to say?

13 A. What I state in my testimony is that the  
14 important fact in determining if there's any  
15 detrimental confusion is that the two-tiered system  
16 has continued shopping -- has supported continued  
17 shopping in the AEP Ohio service territory. So if  
18 there is any customer confusion, it's not manifesting  
19 itself in customers not shopping.

20 Q. So let's get back to my question. My  
21 question is: You based your conclusion on the fact  
22 that there is no customer confusion by citing the  
23 shopping statistics, correct?

24 MR. NOURSE: Objection. I don't think  
25 that properly characterizes his testimony.

1 MR. KUTIK: Well, I'm not sure that's a  
2 proper objection, your Honor. This witness is more  
3 than able to respond to my questions and to tell me  
4 if I'm misrepresenting him.

5 EXAMINER SEE: The objection is noted and  
6 I'll allow Mr. Allen to respond to the question.

7 THE WITNESS: Can you reread the  
8 question, please?

9 EXAMINER SEE: Sure.

10 MR. KUTIK: I'll just say it again, your  
11 Honor.

12 Q. Isn't it true that you base your  
13 conclusion that there is no customer confusion on  
14 citing the shopping statistics?

15 A. No, that's not my testimony. My  
16 testimony is not that there is no customer confusion.  
17 And I think when I talked to the previous attorney,  
18 Mr. Smalz, I indicated that customers may be confused  
19 based upon the status of these proceedings, but that  
20 the CRES provider can provide information to those  
21 customers that can resolve that confusion.

22 And I think we have a number of CRES  
23 providers here that are very sophisticated, and I  
24 would expect that they are fully capable of  
25 understanding the company's two-tiered proposal and

1 can communicate that, as needed, to customers.

2 Q. So you're --

3 A. What I state regarding that is that if  
4 any confusion exists, it has not manifested itself in  
5 changes in customer shopping. What we've seen is,  
6 while this has been proposed or in place, customer  
7 shopping has continued to grow.

8 So what I've put in my testimony are the  
9 results that we're seeing, and making a conclusion  
10 that any confusion that may exist, that we don't know  
11 that any does exist, but any that may exist is not  
12 having a detrimental effect on shopping.

13 Q. So you're not testifying that there's no  
14 customer confusion, correct?

15 A. That's correct. There may be some  
16 customer confusion.

17 Q. And your view that if there's any -- your  
18 view is that if there is any customer confusion, it  
19 hasn't manifested itself because there still  
20 continues to be shopping, correct?

21 A. What we've seen is shopping has continued  
22 to grow during the pendency of these proceedings,  
23 which demonstrates that if any confusion exists, it's  
24 still allowing shopping to continue to grow, and  
25 we're over 32 percent currently.

1           Q.    So you're basing the fact that any  
2    confusion hasn't manifested itself in the marketplace  
3    on the shopping statistics, correct?

4           A.    That's my conclusion based upon the  
5    switching statistics that we've seen and the  
6    continued growth over time.

7           Q.    Okay. And the figures that you cite are  
8    on page 10 of your testimony, correct?

9           A.    I present figures on page 10 of my  
10   testimony; that's correct.

11          Q.    And would it be fair to say that the  
12   shopping statistics that you show on page 10 of your  
13   testimony, as of May 31st of this year, are the  
14   lowest shopping statistics of any EDU in the state?

15          A.    I haven't looked at all the other  
16   shopping statistics for the other EDUs recently.

17          Q.    All right.

18               MR. KUTIK: Well, may I approach, your  
19   Honor?

20               EXAMINER SEE: Yes.

21          Q.    Mr. Allen, I'd like to show you what has  
22   been previously marked and admitted into this case as  
23   FES Exhibit 114.

24               Mr. Allen, do you remember this exhibit?

25          A.    Yes.

1           Q.    This is a summary of shopping statistics  
2 as of December 2011, except for the averages that are  
3 posted by -- on the PUCO website, correct?

4           A.    Yes.

5           Q.    And would it be fair to say that in terms  
6 of total shopping, if we compare the numbers that are  
7 on this page as of December 2011, AEP would be  
8 currently still the lowest in the state?

9           A.    On a total basis, that's correct, but if  
10 you'll notice, even for the residential class, AEP  
11 Ohio is seeing a higher level of shopping than Dayton  
12 Power & Light, and those, we could all agree, are  
13 probably your least-sophisticated customers, and  
14 we're seeing shopping at higher levels than at least  
15 one other utility in that class, and I would expect  
16 that shopping levels in our service territory are  
17 going to be somewhat slowed while we wait for  
18 resolution of these cases.

19          Q.    Okay. So your next-to-last in shopping  
20 for residential customers, correct?

21          A.    That's correct.

22          Q.    And you're last in shopping for  
23 commercial and industrial, correct?

24          A.    Yes, that's correct.

25          Q.    And you're last in total shopping,

1 correct?

2 A. We have the lowest level of shopping --

3 Q. Thank you.

4 A. -- of the other EDUs.

5 Q. In fact, not only last, but you're less  
6 than -- you're 40 percent lower than the average of  
7 all the other companies on a total basis; are you  
8 not?

9 A. Approximately, yes.

10 Q. Now, you also previously provided  
11 shopping figures to us in this case; did you not?

12 A. I've presented quite a few sets of  
13 shopping figures over the course of the proceedings.

14 Q. Okay. And in your direct testimony you  
15 had an exhibit, WAA-1. Do you have that in front of  
16 you, sir?

17 A. I have that.

18 Q. And you gave us, in that exhibit,  
19 switching statistics as of March 1st, 2012, correct?

20 A. That's correct.

21 Q. And you provided us with information  
22 about customers that had switched, customers who had  
23 pending switches, and customers that had noticed  
24 switches, correct?

25 A. That's correct; and the notice would be

1 either a 90-day notice or an affidavit.

2 Q. Now, turning to page 10, and I want to  
3 talk to you about both of these numbers, you didn't  
4 provide us, in the table on page 10, any information  
5 about noticed switches, correct?

6 A. That's correct.

7 Q. All right. Now, if we compare the totals  
8 of both of these, would it be fair to say that  
9 comparing the commercial, it's about the same?

10 A. No. What I would indicate, if we look at  
11 the commercial class, to do a like-for-like  
12 comparison, you would see that the switched and  
13 pending is approximately 43.7 percent as of  
14 March 2012, and that level has increased to  
15 48.7 percent over the past few months.

16 Q. I asked you about the totals. If you  
17 look at the totals, both of the tables for commercial  
18 customers, as of March 1, the total was 48.09 percent  
19 and, as of March 31, the total information you gave  
20 us was 48.69 percent, correct?

21 A. Those are the values on those pages.  
22 Those are not apples-to-apples comparisons because,  
23 as we -- as you indicated, one includes a category of  
24 noticed customers and the other one does not include  
25 those customers. So it's not an apples-to-apples

1 comparison.

2 Q. I just want an answer to my question.  
3 The totals are approximately the same, are they not?

4 A. The totals for your values that are not  
5 apples-to-apples comparisons are close to the same.

6 Q. Okay. And with respect to industrial  
7 customers, would it be fair to say that the total you  
8 show on page 10 of your testimony is less than the  
9 total you show on WAA-1, correct?

10 A. As I previously stated, it's because  
11 you're not including the noticed column. When you  
12 make that same comparison, you see that adding  
13 switched and pending, such that you're doing a  
14 like-for-like comparison, the industrial class had  
15 31 percent switched or pending, 31.18 percent as of  
16 March, and that level has grown to 33.09 percent as  
17 we sit here today.

18 Q. We can agree, Mr. Allen, that you wrote  
19 your testimony, I didn't, correct?

20 A. I definitely wrote my testimony.

21 Q. Okay. And we can also agree that you  
22 chose what should be put in here, I didn't, correct?

23 A. That's correct. And I'm providing to you  
24 the appropriate comparisons since, as you indicated,  
25 I wrote my testimony and I understand what the

1 appropriate comparisons are.

2 Q. Well, we can both brief what the  
3 appropriate comparison is, sir. I just want to make  
4 sure that we're clear in terms of the comparison of  
5 the total of the information you gave us.

6 Now, you also, have you not, said  
7 earlier, and I forget the context, but you talked  
8 earlier about if you wanted to find something out or  
9 test something, you would have to do a backcast. Do  
10 you remember that discussion with Ms. Grady?

11 A. We had that discussion specifically  
12 relating to off-system sales impacts due to changes  
13 in customer shopping.

14 Q. Okay. And one of the things that you  
15 said, I thought, was that, you know, you'd have to  
16 come up with two cases, one of actual and one versus  
17 the condition that you're testing for, correct?

18 A. For that situation, that's what I  
19 described, yes.

20 Q. And in this case, in terms of trying to  
21 determine the impact of the two-tiered system on  
22 potential shopping, we know what the actual is, but  
23 we don't know what would have happened without the  
24 two-tiered system in terms of shopping, correct?

25 A. That's correct.

1           Q.    It would be also fair to say, and I think  
2   you mentioned this earlier, that it is the CRES  
3   provider that's paying for capacity, not necessarily  
4   the customer, correct?

5           A.    That's correct.

6           Q.    And so it may well be -- well, I'll back  
7   up.

8                    Would it be fair to say that you don't  
9   know the price terms of all of the contracts that  
10   have been entered into between CRES providers and  
11   customers since the stipulation was entered into?

12          A.    I've seen a few, but I've not seen them  
13   all.

14          Q.    And so it would be fair to say that,  
15   sitting here, we don't know what prices CRES  
16   providers have charged in their contracts with  
17   customers, correct?

18          A.    That would be between the CRES provider  
19   and their customers.

20          Q.    So we don't know today whether the CRES  
21   provider is pricing the contract based on an  
22   assumption that the CRES provider will ultimately pay  
23   only RPM prices.

24          A.    We'd have to look at each individual  
25   contract to determine what pricing structure each

1 CRES built into their contract. So that's a business  
2 decision of the CRES provider about which risks they  
3 want to take on and which risks they want to push on  
4 to their customers.

5 Q. So the answer to my question is: Yes, we  
6 don't know.

7 A. I'll have to have the question reread.

8 Q. The question was: We don't know whether  
9 the CRES provider is charging, under the contract, a  
10 price that assumes that the customer -- or, excuse  
11 me, the CRES provider would ultimately have to be  
12 paying only an RPM-based price.

13 A. Without reviewing every one of the  
14 contracts, I can't tell you what's in those. Those  
15 are contracts between the CRES and the customer.  
16 They would know what's in those.

17 Q. So, again, the answer is: Yes, you don't  
18 know.

19 A. That's correct.

20 Q. Okay. And so we don't know whether, for  
21 example, the CRES provider and the customer are  
22 entering the contracts with RPM-based prices as  
23 assumptions, only to reserve their rights to walk  
24 away from the contract if there's another result in  
25 these cases, correct?

1           A.    In that situation, neither the customer  
2           nor the CRES would have any risk associated with what  
3           the ultimate outcome was because, as you indicated in  
4           your hypothetical, that they could both walk away.

5                    I would find it highly unlikely or, at a  
6           minimum, a very bad business practice for a CRES  
7           provider to have signed contracts that guarantee that  
8           they would provide capacity at RPM prices in light of  
9           the continued litigation in these cases.

10          Q.    The answer to my question is: You don't  
11          know, correct?

12          A.    Providing an answer to your question,  
13          you'd have to repeat it if you want a --

14          Q.    Okay. My question is: You don't know  
15          whether the customer and the CRES provider entered  
16          into a contract that assumes RPM-based prices with  
17          the assumption that either party could walk away if  
18          the result was different, that is, the pricing result  
19          was different than RPM in either this case or the  
20          10-2929 case. You don't know that, correct?

21          A.    I can't be in the mind of the CRES and  
22          the customer.

23          Q.    So you don't know.

24          A.    It's a hypothetical. I can't know what  
25          was in the mind of your hypothetical.

1 Q. So, again, you don't know.

2 A. It's a hypothetical. I can't make a  
3 distinction about whether or not it was --

4 Q. It's not a hypothetical, sir. I asked  
5 you if you know that, and you don't, correct?

6 A. I don't think I can provide you a better  
7 answer than what I've done.

8 Q. Okay. Now, you have made some  
9 assumptions about shopping levels, and those  
10 assumptions appear in your workpapers, correct?

11 A. That's correct.

12 Q. And previously we marked an exhibit which  
13 showed -- it was WP WAA-4 and 5; do you have those in  
14 front of you? We marked those as FES Exhibit 115.

15 A. I have my workpapers.

16 Q. And am I correct that WP WAA-4 and 5  
17 relate to your assumptions about 2012, correct?

18 A. That's correct.

19 Q. And it shows, among other things,  
20 assumptions about shopping, correct?

21 A. Yes, that's correct.

22 Q. And in those workpapers you assumed a  
23 specific shopping load for every month starting in  
24 January, correct?

25 A. That's correct.

1           Q.    And are the figures that are shown in  
2   there with respect to a particular month supposed to  
3   be month-end figures?

4           A.    They would be a value for the integrated  
5   kilowatt-hours across an entire month.

6           Q.    And would it be fair to say that for the  
7   month of May, on a total basis, it assumes -- or,  
8   these workpapers assume about a 40 percent shopping  
9   load?

10          A.    Doing the simple math, you would come up  
11   with that value. What you have to recognize, though,  
12   is that customer usage is not constant across the  
13   entire year. So you have to actually look at what  
14   that customer's actual usage was for an entire  
15   12-month period that's in that shopping category in  
16   order to make a comparison to the actual shopping  
17   statistics that I presented in my testimony today, my  
18   rebuttal testimony.

19          Q.    But the information you've given us in  
20   terms of what's shopping versus what's total load,  
21   it's about 40 percent in the month of May, correct?

22          A.    That's the math. It's not on a -- not on  
23   a basis that's comparable to the information that is  
24   presented in my rebuttal testimony today.

25          Q.    And if we did the same math for June, it

1 would be a little less than 44 percent, correct?

2 A. It would be about 43.6 percent.

3 Q. And in July it would be 47.44 percent.

4 A. It would be 47.44 percent.

5 Q. And in August it would be 42.06 percent.

6 A. With the same caveats about  
7 comparability, the value would be 52.06 [verbatim]  
8 percent.

9 Q. And just one more month. December would  
10 be 7.32 percent -- 70.32 percent, correct?

11 A. It would be 70.31 percent.

12 MR. KUTIK: May I approach, your Honor?

13 EXAMINER SEE: Yes.

14 MR. KUTIK: Your Honor, we would like to  
15 have marked as FES Exhibit 120, a one-page document  
16 entitled "AEP Estimated Shopping Assumptions, Allen  
17 Rebuttal versus Allen Direct."

18 EXAMINER SEE: The exhibit is so marked.

19 MR. KUTIK: Thank you, your Honor.

20 (EXHIBIT MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)

21 Q. (By Mr. Kutik) Mr. Allen, I want to ask  
22 you about a couple of figures on this chart. First,  
23 would you agree with me that the figures that appear  
24 in Column (B) appear in your Exhibit WAA-1?

25 A. From the direct case?

1 Q. Yes.

2 A. It shows the switched load.

3 Q. The answer to my question is "yes"?

4 A. Yes.

5 Q. Would it be fair to say that the figures  
6 in Column (C), on Exhibit 120, come from the table on  
7 page 10 of your rebuttal testimony?

8 A. Yes.

9 Q. And would you agree with me that the  
10 figure in Column (D) is the difference between (B)  
11 and (C) divided by three?

12 A. I wouldn't agree that it's an appropriate  
13 calculation, but it's the --

14 Q. That's not my question, sir.

15 A. It's not an appropriate calculation, but  
16 it's the calculation that is described in footnote  
17 (D) of the exhibit, but I would not agree it's  
18 appropriate.

19 Q. Okay. And with respect to (E), would you  
20 agree that that is taking Column (D) and multiplying  
21 it for every month since May, to come up with a value  
22 at the end of the year?

23 A. That's not what Column (E) does, and it's  
24 not an appropriate calculation if you were to  
25 determine what you thought shopping would be at the

1 end of the year.

2 Q. Okay. Well, isn't it true that Column  
3 (E) equals the figures in Column (C) plus the  
4 figure -- the combined total of Column (D) times  
5 seven?

6 A. Well, it's not an appropriate  
7 calculation. The math that you've described is  
8 what's done in Column (E) --

9 Q. Thank you.

10 A. -- as indicated in footnote (E). But I  
11 can't agree to the premise.

12 Q. What appears in Column (F), that comes  
13 out of your workpapers, does it not?

14 A. Yes, I can agree to that value.

15 Q. And we can agree that Column (G) is the  
16 difference between Column (E) and Column (F),  
17 correct?

18 A. First, I can't agree with your premise  
19 that Column (E) is an accurate representation of  
20 expected customer shopping as of the end of 2012,  
21 but --

22 Q. Sir, all I asked you is if Column (G) --

23 A. Can I finish, please.

24 Q. No; because you're not answering my  
25 question.

1 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor --

2 EXAMINER SEE: Just a minute. Let's cut  
3 out the cross talk. If you pose a question, allow  
4 him to answer it and allow him to finish his answer.

5 Mr. Allen, you need to answer the  
6 question; the question posed to you.

7 Q. My question is: Is Column (G) the  
8 difference between Columns (E) and (F)?

9 A. Well, I can't agree to the value that's  
10 presented in (E). The value in (G) is the  
11 mathematical calculation of subtracting (E) from (F).

12 Q. Thank you.

13 Now, with respect to the calculations in  
14 your rebuttal testimony that begin on page 11, would  
15 it be fair to say that you start with the projected  
16 earnings in ROE from Mr. Sever's calculation?

17 A. Yes, I do. That's correct.

18 Q. And Mr. Sever, in turn, used the  
19 assumptions that you came up with for shopping,  
20 correct?

21 A. That's correct, he did.

22 Q. And if we assumed that there was less  
23 shopping in 2013 than you assumed, would the ROE be  
24 higher?

25 A. No.

1 Q. Would it be fair to say that we don't  
2 know whether the ROE would be higher?

3 A. The projected earnings for 2013, based  
4 upon the company's proposal in the ESP, would be the  
5 same.

6 Q. Well, isn't it true that the company  
7 doesn't know whether the ROE would be higher if  
8 shopping is less?

9 A. No. That's not my testimony. Based upon  
10 the company's proposal.

11 Q. Is it true, sir?

12 A. Let me finish.

13 Q. Well, isn't it true --

14 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor.

15 EXAMINER SEE: We're not going to go  
16 through this all afternoon. Pose a complete  
17 question, answer the question. Mr. Kutik, your  
18 question?

19 Q. Isn't it true that if the company doesn't  
20 know whether if shopping is more than you would,  
21 excuse me, less than you assumed, that there would be  
22 an increase in ROE?

23 A. No. Based upon the company's proposal in  
24 this ESP, the earnings for 2013, the 350.7 million,  
25 would be the same as they are in Mr. Sever's

1 testimony if shopping increased or decreased from the  
2 levels projected in my testimony.

3 Q. Well, isn't it true that the company  
4 couldn't say what effect the projected -- they would  
5 be on the projected income statement if shopping did  
6 not increase as rapidly as forecast?

7 A. There's a distinction between income  
8 statement and earnings. I'd have to see which  
9 statement you're referring to. I don't know every  
10 statement that the company made in response to every  
11 discovery response.

12 Q. I'm talking about Mr. Sever's statement.

13 A. I don't know every statement that  
14 Mr. Sever made. You'll have to show it to me.

15 Q. We're not talking about every statement.  
16 You have Mr. Sever's testimony in front of you, do  
17 you not?

18 A. I do not.

19 Q. All right.

20 MR. KUTIK: Can Counsel provide  
21 Mr. Sever's testimony?

22 MR. NOURSE: I've got a copy, but I need  
23 to use it.

24 MR. KUTIK: Pardon?

25 MR. NOURSE: I've got a copy, but I need

1 to use it if you're going to ask him questions about  
2 it.

3 MR. KUTIK: He wants to see the  
4 statement, I'd like him to see the statement.

5 MR. NOURSE: Why don't you show it to  
6 him.

7 MR. KUTIK: Do you have it? Can you give  
8 it to him? Can you give it to him or not?

9 MR. NOURSE: I've got a copy, but I need  
10 to use it if you're going to ask him questions about  
11 it.

12 MR. KUTIK: Your Honor, may I approach?

13 EXAMINER SEE: Yes.

14 Q. (By Mr. Kutik) What did I just show you,  
15 Mr. Allen?

16 A. This is an exhibit from Mr. Sever's  
17 testimony, OJS-2.

18 Q. Okay. And does this say "Projected  
19 Financial Statement"?

20 A. It says "Projected Financial Statements  
21 Prepared Consistent with Filing."

22 Q. All right. And isn't it true that the  
23 company can't say what effect it would be on a  
24 projected income statement if shopping did not  
25 increase as rapidly as forecast?

1           A.    As I previously indicated in response to  
2 your question, the net income for 2013 would be the  
3 same as the company projected if shopping levels  
4 increased or decreased. That's the function of the  
5 RSR mechanism.

6           MR. KUTIK: May I approach, your Honor?

7           EXAMINER SEE: Yes.

8           MR. KUTIK: Your Honor, we'd like to have  
9 marked as FES Exhibit 121, Interrogatory Response to  
10 FES Interrogatory 5-07.

11           EXAMINER TAUBER: Mr. Kutik, could the  
12 Bench get a copy?

13           MR. KUTIK: I'm sorry.

14           EXAMINER SEE: The exhibit is so marked.

15           (EXHIBIT MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)

16           Q.    (By Mr. Kutik) Mr. Allen, I've handed you  
17 what's been marked for identification as FES Exhibit  
18 121. You recognize this as the company's response to  
19 the FES Interrogatory 5-07, correct?

20           A.    Although I've not previously reviewed it,  
21 it looks like a discovery response that the company  
22 would have prepared, and it appears Mr. Sever  
23 provided a thoughtful and well-thought-out response  
24 to the request.

25           Q.    His thoughtful and well-thought-out

1 response is to this question, among others:

2 "Referring to the projected financial statements  
3 included with Mr. Sever's testimony: (a) What would  
4 be the effect to the projected income statement if  
5 the shopping" -- "if shopping did not increase as  
6 rapidly as forecasted?"

7 And the answer to that question was:

8 "The requested case has not been run. However,  
9 generally, lower switching would result in numerous  
10 changes including but not limited to, a different  
11 level of retail sales margins, OSS and CRES margins,  
12 third-party transmission revenue, adjustments to any  
13 corresponding tracking mechanisms and an adjustment  
14 to the Retail stability Rider, interest and taxes.  
15 While the items that would change can be identified,  
16 the exact amount or direction of the change would be  
17 dependent upon other factors including an assumption  
18 of market price for energy."

19 Did I read that correctly?

20 A. You did; and that's consistent with the  
21 answer I provided you.

22 Q. Thank you.

23 A. Each one of those items would change, but  
24 the RSR mechanism, as designed, has the effect of  
25 creating an earnings result that is the same,

1 independent of the level of switching.

2 Q. Did I read it correctly, sir?

3 A. You did.

4 MR. KUTIK: Thank you.

5 No further questions.

6 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Darr?

7 MR. DARR: I believe Ms. Spiller and I  
8 are going to switch places because she has a  
9 commitment. If that's okay.

10 EXAMINER SEE: That's fine.

11 Ms. Spiller.

12 MS. SPILLER: Thank you, your Honor.

13 - - -

14 CROSS-EXAMINATION

15 By Ms. Spiller:

16 Q. Mr. Allen, if I may, I'd like to take up  
17 with your last statement there, sir, and the purpose  
18 of your rebuttal testimony is, in part, to describe  
19 what the RSR is not, correct?

20 A. That's correct.

21 Q. You say it is not a -- it's not a  
22 guaranteed 10.5 percent ROE, correct?

23 A. That is correct.

24 Q. But, sir, as you've just stated, the RSR  
25 functions to ensure that at least until corporate

1 separation, AEP Ohio will earn annually \$929 million  
2 in nonfuel generation revenues, correct?

3 A. No; you've misstated it. AEP Ohio will  
4 not earn 929 million. AEP Ohio will receive revenues  
5 from CRES providers, retail nonshopping customers,  
6 the nongeneration portion of that, a credit for  
7 off-system sales that results in a calculation of  
8 \$929 million.

9 Q. Well then, sir, if we could go back to  
10 Exhibit WAA-6 of your direct testimony, that is your  
11 summary of the retail stability rider that you  
12 designed, correct?

13 A. That's correct.

14 Q. And the bottom portion of that page, sir,  
15 shows three revenue streams, retail nonfuel  
16 generation revenues, CRES capacity revenues, and  
17 auction capacity revenues for each of the three  
18 planning years of the proposed modified ESP, correct?

19 A. Correct. As well as a credit for shopped  
20 load.

21 Q. Sure. And I was going to get to the  
22 credit for shopped load.

23 You then, near the bottom, second line  
24 from the bottom, have total revenues, again, for each  
25 of the three planning years of AEP's proposed

1 modified ESP, correct?

2 A. That's what the line indicates, yes.

3 Q. And those total revenues, sir, are  
4 constant at \$929 million for each of those three  
5 planning years, correct?

6 A. That's correct.

7 Q. And the RSR functions as a make-whole  
8 payment to ensure that in each one of those three  
9 planning years, AEP Ohio has total revenues of  
10 \$929 million, correct?

11 A. Total revenues for these three components  
12 equal to \$929 million. The reason that I distinguish  
13 that the RSR isn't a guarantee is that the O&M for  
14 the companies will vary over time and that's  
15 something that AEP Ohio takes on the risk for. So  
16 that's the distinction between a decoupled revenue  
17 stream and guaranteed earnings.

18 Q. And what you intended in designing this  
19 RSR was a decoupling mechanism so that, from year to  
20 year, AEP Ohio will consistently earn these total  
21 nonfuel generation revenues of \$929 million, correct?

22 A. Once again, I'm going to -- I'm  
23 disagreeing with your statement that we're going to  
24 earn them. Those are revenues that AEP Ohio would  
25 collect. Earnings are different than collections.

1 It's providing a stable revenue stream over the three  
2 years that the company can use to manage its -- to  
3 manage to pay for its expenses that it incurs over  
4 those three years as we transition in this state.

5 Q. Well, let's talk about that for a moment,  
6 sir. On page 3 of your rebuttal testimony, on the  
7 sentence that begins toward the end of line 14,  
8 therein you state that "The RSR simply provides  
9 AEP Ohio a stable level of nonfuel generation  
10 revenues during the term of the ESP, not a stable  
11 ROE," correct?

12 A. That's correct.

13 Q. Is it your testimony, sir, that AEP Ohio  
14 will retain all of the sums collected under the RSR  
15 through the term of this ESP even after asset  
16 transfer?

17 A. No. After asset transfer, the RSR  
18 receipts, as well as the nonfuel generation revenues  
19 and the CRES capacity revenues, will be passed on to  
20 the GenCo since the GenCo is the entity that is  
21 providing the generation service and providing the  
22 capacity for use of all AEP Ohio customers throughout  
23 the term of this ESP as an FRR entity.

24 Q. So, sir, the RSR, as you designed it, is  
25 intended to function so that AEP Ohio collects from

1 all of its revenues a make-whole payment that it, in  
2 turn, will remit to its nonregulated generation  
3 affiliate, correct?

4 A. I wouldn't refer to it as a "make-whole  
5 payment" because it is not making AEP Ohio whole as  
6 is indicated by the ROEs that AEP is expecting to  
7 earn over the period.

8 What it's doing is it's a stable source  
9 of revenues that will be collected from retail  
10 customers and CRES providers that will be passed  
11 through to the GenCo after corporation separation to  
12 ensure that the GenCo can maintain financial  
13 stability during this transition period while that  
14 GenCo is obligated to provide capacity service to  
15 customers in Ohio.

16 And it's important that this Commission  
17 recognize their obligation to ensure that stability.  
18 This Commission took the step of establishing a state  
19 compensation mechanism. As such, they've taken  
20 regulatory control over the generation assets of  
21 AEP Ohio and they have an obligation to provide just  
22 and reasonable compensation.

23 MS. SPILLER: Your Honor, I'm going to  
24 move to strike Mr. Allen's question -- or, answer.  
25 My question was designed to elicit a "yes" or "no"

1 response and not what was probably more appropriately  
2 designated as a closing argument.

3 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, Ms. Spiller's  
4 question mischaracterized the RSR as a "make-whole  
5 payment," and she also asked about the remission of  
6 revenues to the GenCo as part of that question. So  
7 Mr. Allen obviously took issue with the label of  
8 "make-whole payment" and explained why the revenues  
9 were remitted to the GenCo, and gave an appropriate,  
10 full response to the question.

11 EXAMINER SEE: Motion to strike is  
12 denied.

13 MS. SPILLER: Thank you, your Honor.

14 Q. Mr. Allen, I understand that you differ  
15 with the characterization of the RSR as a "make-whole  
16 payment." It is a rider intended to ensure a certain  
17 amount -- that AEP Ohio collects a certain amount of  
18 nonfuel generation-related revenues, correct?

19 A. Yes. I think that's a correct  
20 characterization.

21 Q. And AEP Ohio intends, after asset  
22 separation, to collect those sums and remit nonfuel  
23 generation revenues to its nonregulated affiliate,  
24 correct?

25 A. The company is remitting those payments

1 to the entity providing those services which is the  
2 GenCo.

3 Q. It's your nonregulated affiliate GenCo,  
4 correct?

5 A. I'm going to question the use of the term  
6 "nonregulated" because, as I just previously  
7 indicated, the Commission, through its action of  
8 setting a state compensation mechanism, is regulating  
9 the revenues of that entity, so it is still  
10 regulated.

11 Q. I'm sorry, sir, are you saying that the  
12 Commission will be regulating GenCo pursuant to a  
13 state capacity mechanism?

14 A. When the Commission made the decision to  
15 set a state compensation mechanism, they are  
16 regulating the revenues that the GenCo can receive as  
17 an FRR entity. And whether there's a legal  
18 distinction or not, that is regulating the GenCo and  
19 they have an obligation as a result of that step  
20 they've taken.

21 Q. Sir, you are not an attorney, correct?

22 A. That's correct, but I work in the  
23 regulatory environment 24/7, it seems like, and, in  
24 my view, that's regulated. They're setting a rate  
25 for what the GenCo can collect for providing a

1 service; that's regulation.

2 Q. And, sir, you're aware that in 1999, the  
3 Ohio legislature deregulated electric generation  
4 services, correct?

5 A. We've had a lot of discussion about  
6 whether it was true deregulation, partial  
7 deregulation; I would call it "partial deregulation."

8 Q. Sir, you're saying that Senate Bill 3 was  
9 partial deregulation, although you're not an  
10 attorney, this is your opinion that it was partial  
11 deregulation, correct?

12 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I object. I  
13 mean, either we're using legal terms that -- she's  
14 badgering the witness both ways -- that only  
15 attorneys should be answering, or Mr. Allen is able  
16 to use his own terms and his own understanding based  
17 on his experience.

18 MS. SPILLER: Well, your Honor --

19 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Allen stepped into it,  
20 said he wasn't an attorney and moved to make his own  
21 definition, so he's now going to need to answer the  
22 questions with his understanding.

23 Do I need to have the question repeated?

24 THE WITNESS: It would be helpful.

25 EXAMINER SEE: Read it back, please,

1 Maria.

2 (Record read.)

3 A. Since Senate Bill 3 was passed, this  
4 Commission has regulated the rates that AEP Ohio can  
5 charge its retail customers for generation service;  
6 that's regulation. So whether the language of Senate  
7 Bill 3 may be interpreted from a legal perspective to  
8 have deregulated Ohio, the fact that this Commission  
9 dictates the rates that AEP Ohio can charge  
10 indicates, to me, that regulation of our generation  
11 assets has existed from the passage of Senate Bill 3  
12 in 2000 through today.

13 Q. Mr. Allen, let's try it this way: Would  
14 you agree with me that generation service in Ohio is  
15 a competitive service?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. Mr. Allen, why was the environmental  
18 surcharge mechanism filing by Kentucky Power  
19 withdrawn?

20 A. I don't know.

21 Q. Sir, beginning on page 11 of your  
22 rebuttal testimony, your testimony there serves to  
23 identify what you believe to be the alleged financial  
24 harm to AEP Ohio should CRES providers be charged the  
25 historical RPM rates for capacity, and the RSR

1 eliminated, correct?

2 A. A couple of distinctions. First, your  
3 term "alleged" I'm not going to agree with. But it's  
4 not the historical RPM rates; it's the PJM  
5 rest-of-market clearing price for capacity. That  
6 piece of PJM that does not include AEP Ohio, it would  
7 be that RPM capacity rate.

8 Q. And, sir, in arriving at your financial  
9 calculations, you focused only on the 2013 year,  
10 correct?

11 A. That's the year that the company is still  
12 bundled and it's the year when this, whatever  
13 decision the Commission makes would be in place for  
14 an entire year, so I chose 2013 as an appropriate  
15 comparison point that could be used to understand the  
16 implications of this type of action in 2013 and  
17 beyond.

18 Q. So, sir, you did not, in performing your  
19 calculation, present for the Commission the financial  
20 impact to AEP Ohio that results from its collection  
21 of above-market capacity pricing at least through  
22 July 2nd of 2012, correct?

23 A. First, I can't agree to your premise of  
24 "above market." We have yet to determine what a  
25 market price for capacity is.

1                   Secondly, 2012 projected earnings were  
2 provided in Witness Sever's testimony, including the  
3 whole ESP provision.

4                   Q.     Sir, I guess I'll take it in parts, then.  
5 RPM right now is priced at approximately \$30 per  
6 megawatt-day, correct?

7                   A.     That's correct.

8                   Q.     AEP Ohio is charging a tiered structure  
9 pursuant to an interim pricing schedule that is  
10 greater than market, correct?

11                  A.     Once again, I won't agree with your  
12 distinction it's above market. We have yet to  
13 determine what a market price is. AEP Ohio is not in  
14 the RPM market, so if you want to distinguish it and  
15 say a level above the RPM clearing price for the rest  
16 of market, we can go down the path of answering those  
17 questions.

18                  Q.     Sure. And, Mr. Allen, AEP Ohio, prior to  
19 2012, charged CRES providers based upon RPM pricing,  
20 correct?

21                  A.     Beginning through late in 2010, the  
22 company charged CRES providers based on the RPM rate  
23 under a provision of the reliability assurance  
24 agreement. Starting in late-2010, AEP Ohio started  
25 charging CRES providers a state compensation

1 mechanism for use of its capacity that was pegged to  
2 the RPM price on an interim basis.

3 Q. So is the answer to my question "yes,"  
4 sir?

5 A. I think I distinguished the two. I can't  
6 answer yes to your question.

7 Q. From 2007 through 2011, the pricing that  
8 AEP Ohio has used for CRES providers for capacity is  
9 an RPM-based price, correct?

10 A. It's equal to the RPM price.

11 Q. Thank you.

12 A. But you'd have to consider the two  
13 distinctions I made previously.

14 Q. And, sir, when providing your rebuttal  
15 testimony intended to give the Commission, as your  
16 attorney described it, further elaboration, again,  
17 you did not present the financial impact to AEP Ohio  
18 from its collection of capacity revenues greater than  
19 RPM through July 2nd of 2012, correct?

20 THE WITNESS: Can you reread the  
21 question, please?

22 (Record read.)

23 A. If I follow your question correctly,  
24 those capacity prices that are higher than RPM, which  
25 is the 255 and the 146, as well as the RSR, those are

1 included in Witness Sever's testimony. So we did  
2 provide that as part of our direct case.

3 Q. You did not, though, sir, in your  
4 rebuttal testimony wherein you discuss financial  
5 harm, correct?

6 A. Based on your question, it wouldn't be --  
7 it's not financial harm if the company -- it's not  
8 additional financial harm that I would have been  
9 testifying to if the company received the capacity  
10 prices that were included in the analysis Witness  
11 Sever already prepared.

12 Q. So, sir, it's a "no," right?

13 A. If you're asking if there was financial  
14 harm to AEP Ohio if the capacity prices were lower  
15 than what Witness Sever presented, I could answer  
16 that question. You're asking me if I did an analysis  
17 that included the same assumptions that Witness Sever  
18 already included, and, in that case, I wouldn't have  
19 to do one; it would be the results we've already  
20 presented.

21 Q. Sir, it's simply whether or not your  
22 rebuttal testimony includes calculations in respect  
23 of financial impacts to 2012. Does your testimony  
24 include such an analysis or no?

25 A. This testimony does not --

1 Q. Thank you.

2 A. -- describe financial harm during 2012  
3 due to changes in capacity pricing, but there's an  
4 affidavit that the company has presented in this --  
5 in the 10-2929 case that does indicate what that harm  
6 would be on a monthly basis.

7 MR. KUTIK: Move to strike everything  
8 including the word "but" and after.

9 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I think the  
10 question, now that we finally figured out what was  
11 being asked, Mr. Allen is trying to be responsive and  
12 helpful, and she's challenging him on what he did and  
13 didn't provide, so he indicated it was provided in a  
14 parallel context and indicated what it was.

15 MR. KUTIK: Your Honor, Mr. Allen's job  
16 here is not to be helpful, but to answer questions.

17 EXAMINER SEE: It's correct that he's  
18 here to answer her questions, but the motion to  
19 strike is denied.

20 Q. (By Ms. Spiller) Mr. Allen, in your  
21 rebuttal testimony, as well as in your exchange with  
22 Ms. Grady earlier today, you were quite deliberate in  
23 identifying that only a certain percentage of  
24 off-system sale margins went to AEP Ohio. Do you  
25 recall the exchange?

1           A.     I do.

2           Q.     Mr. Allen, it's true that the off-system  
3 sale margins that AEP Ohio shares are shared with its  
4 sister affiliates, correct?

5           A.     Yes, that's correct.

6           Q.     So all of the margins from off-system  
7 sales that may be attributed to AEP Ohio remain in  
8 the AEP corporate family, correct?

9           A.     No; that's not correct. First, we're  
10 here about AEP Ohio and not the affiliates, but those  
11 affiliated companies pass through much of those  
12 margins to its retail customers, as we previously  
13 described, with the sharing mechanisms that exist in  
14 some of the jurisdictions. So those margins do not  
15 remain with the AEP family; they're provided to  
16 customers like Wal-Mart and things that operate in  
17 other jurisdictions.

18          Q.     But AEP entities are not sharing  
19 100 percent of these off-system sales margins with  
20 their customers, correct? In other words, customers  
21 are not getting all of the margins, are they?

22          A.     That's something I was trying to describe  
23 with witness Grady --

24                   EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Allen --

25          A.     -- with Mrs. Grady, Counsel Grady, but

4861

1 the -- in the different states some of those  
2 off-system sales are embedded in base rates. We  
3 don't refer to those in a regulatory sense as being  
4 shared with customers, but they are still provided to  
5 customers.

6 So that's a distinction. There's really  
7 only one state -- there's only one state within the  
8 AEP family that has a legislative mandate that the  
9 off-system sales are retained by APCo, that entity.  
10 In all the other jurisdictions those are at-risk  
11 margins, so they are not maintained, they're used to  
12 offset other rate increases that may occur.

13 Q. But, sir, my question is whether  
14 100 percent of the off-system sale margins are  
15 provided to customers of AEP Ohio and its affiliates.

16 A. Can you repeat that question again?

17 Q. Let me try it again this way: Does  
18 AEP -- do the AEP East utilities retain some  
19 percentage of off-system sale margins?

20 A. AEP Ohio would retain all of its  
21 off-system sales margins. Appalachian Power,  
22 50 percent that is the Virginia portion, they would  
23 retain 25 percent. APCo in West Virginia,  
24 100 percent would go to retail customers. So of that  
25 50 percent, none of it is retained.

1           In I&M, in the Indiana jurisdiction,  
2   100 percent of the off-system sales margins at the  
3   current levels that exist today are provided to  
4   retail customers as an offset to rates.

5           In Michigan, I&M's Michigan jurisdiction,  
6   which represents approximately 15 percent of I&M, I&M  
7   representing approximately 20 percent of the system,  
8   so you're at 4 percent of the system there. Of that  
9   4 percent of margins, 80 percent is provided to  
10  customers, with 20 percent retained.

11           In the Kentucky jurisdiction, at the  
12  current levels, all off-system sales margins are  
13  included as a credit to the cost of service.

14           So based upon that description, I would  
15  say that .4 percent of off-system sales margins for  
16  the AEP system are retained by AEP related to  
17  Michigan and --

18           Q.   Sir, maybe we could just agree that yes,  
19  the AEP East utilities do retain some percentage of  
20  the off-system sale margins?

21           A.   And in the APCo Virginia jurisdiction  
22  it's 4 percent. So any incremental margins that are  
23  outside of AEP Ohio would be approximately  
24  4.4 percent are retained and not provided back to  
25  retail customers.

1 MS. SPILLER: I don't have anything  
2 further. Thank you, your Honor.

3 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Darr.

4 MR. DARR: Thank you, your Honor.

5 - - -

6 CROSS-EXAMINATION

7 By Mr. Darr:

8 Q. Mr. Allen, looking at your rebuttal  
9 Exhibit No. 2, page 2, this exhibit identifies what  
10 you describe here as "physical margin." And by  
11 "physical margin," am I correct in my understanding  
12 that that refers to the physical sale or purchase of  
13 electricity?

14 A. It would be the sale that comes from the  
15 AEP generating units.

16 Q. Am I also correct that the company  
17 engages in what might be called "financial trading of  
18 electrical contracts"?

19 A. That's correct. And that's what would be  
20 represented in the line titled "Trading" on that  
21 exhibit.

22 Q. And is that trading included in your  
23 overall calculation for purposes of calculating the  
24 credit?

25 A. No; because it's not associated with

1 changes in sales to retail customers. It's a fixed  
2 level and it's independent of the generation of  
3 AEP Ohio or its affiliates. But it is provided in  
4 the initial setting of the RSR because I've provided  
5 that trading margins, those are still included in the  
6 overall earnings in 2011 just like other off-system  
7 sales.

8 Q. But no credit is recognized for the  
9 financial transactions that might be involved with  
10 these trades of electrical contracts; is that  
11 correct?

12 A. That's correct; because they wouldn't  
13 change as the level of customers shopping changed.

14 Q. They do provide, however, a revenue  
15 stream or offset to the cost of -- strike that.  
16 We'll move on.

17 Now, a few minutes ago and in your direct  
18 rebuttal testimony, excuse me, in your rebuttal  
19 testimony you indicated that maintaining a low level  
20 of the credit was appropriate because energy prices  
21 were likely to remain low; is that correct?

22 A. I don't remember that exact statement.  
23 What I've shown, though, is based on two years' worth  
24 of data, the \$3 a megawatt-hour credit that we  
25 provided in the RSR is appropriate and a bit on the

1 conservative side.

2 Q. And one of the reasons why it's on the  
3 conservative side is because you have an expectation  
4 that energy prices that are driving that credit are  
5 going to be relatively low, correct?

6 A. It's based upon our current expectation  
7 of prices, which we do expect to remain at relatively  
8 low levels, that's correct.

9 Q. And that expectation, as I understand it,  
10 because you keep the credit at basically that \$3 rate  
11 throughout the whole ESP in your calculation, that  
12 expectation would continue through the three years of  
13 the proposed ESP, correct?

14 A. The treatment of the RSR and that credit  
15 is constant over the three-year period. But as I've  
16 demonstrated for 2012, the RSR is, with that  
17 \$3 credit, is overcompensating customers for that  
18 credit.

19 And it's possible, if energy markets  
20 increase substantially in future years, that the  
21 credit may be somewhat, I would guess slightly less  
22 than the margins if we were to actually do a trueup  
23 each year and look at actual margins as opposed to  
24 looking at an estimate of what a reasonable level of  
25 credit is, and it would eliminate the stability that

1 we're trying to provide as part of the RSR and the  
2 predictability.

3 Q. I understand the stability is important,  
4 but at the same time you're making an assumption that  
5 energy prices, over the three years of the ESP, are  
6 going to be lower relative to where they were, say,  
7 the last three years that preceded it.

8 A. The first year -- the first preceding  
9 year would be 2011, and I've provided evidence in my  
10 testimony that \$3 exceeds the value that should have  
11 been provided if we used 2011 as our benchmark.

12 You know, 2009 and '10 had higher energy  
13 margins in that year, but I've definitely done a  
14 comparison of an actual period and a projected period  
15 to avoid any question about whether or not the  
16 company was, you know, misestimating the off-system  
17 sales market. What we did is looked at an actual  
18 period to help alleviate any of that concern.

19 Q. I understand what you did. What I'm  
20 trying to understand is with regard to the going  
21 forward, your working assumption and, apparently, the  
22 working assumption that's been adopted by the company  
23 in this filing is that the energy credit that you're  
24 providing would be conservative because it would  
25 exceed what would be available if you did a

1 dollar-for-dollar credit using your approach,  
2 correct?

3 A. Yes, that's correct.

4 Q. Now, if we took that assumption and we  
5 imported it into the energy price that is used on a  
6 going-forward basis, could we agree that the results  
7 of the competitive bid would be -- would also reflect  
8 that lower energy price?

9 A. It would depend upon how that competitive  
10 bid was developed and any added cost that may be  
11 embedded in it due to any provisions that may  
12 increase or decrease customer migration back and  
13 forth between the SSO and the auction, but underlying  
14 any bids would be a market assumption on energy.

15 Q. And that market assumption, if we used  
16 your forecast, would be that it would be low relative  
17 to the prior two or three years, correct?

18 A. I didn't present a future forecast of  
19 energy prices. Those were prepared by Company  
20 Witness -- or prepared for use by Company Witness  
21 Sever in his calculations of the expected earnings.

22 Q. So which way would you have us have it,  
23 Mr. Allen, do we use the energy forecast that you've  
24 used for purposes of calculating the energy credit,  
25 or do we use Mr. Sever's calculations for purposes of

1 doing the forwards? It's got to be one way or the  
2 other; which one would you have us choose?

3 A. I don't think they're inconsistent.  
4 Mr. Sever presented, in response to OCC Set 7  
5 Interrogatory 146, a projection of off-system sales  
6 margins for 2012; that's one of the bases I used to  
7 determine that the \$3 credit was reasonable.

8 Q. I appreciate that. And for purposes of  
9 my question, which is should we use that same  
10 assumption for purposes of looking forward as to what  
11 a competitive bid would result in, should we use the  
12 lower energy prices that you've assumed for purposes  
13 of using the credit or some other number?

14 A. In looking at the credit, I did not look  
15 at those forward prices that may occur through a  
16 competitive bid process; that was presented in the  
17 testimony of Witness Thomas. One thing you'd have to  
18 also factor in, though, as you go forward, is looking  
19 at changes in fuel costs for AEP Ohio to make those  
20 off-system sales.

21 So to the extent that AEP's fuel cost  
22 increased at a greater rate than the market prices,  
23 then the margins would actually be smaller than what  
24 we saw in 2011 or were projecting for 2012. So you'd  
25 have to factor in both those pieces; you can't just

1 look at the market price for energy.

2 Q. So, basically, as we sit here today, you  
3 can't answer the question; is that fair?

4 A. As I indicated, I haven't done that  
5 analysis.

6 Q. Now, turning to page 11 of your testimony  
7 where you calculate the financial harm to AEP, you  
8 make a series of calculations based on removing the  
9 two-tiered capacity revenue, you reduce the number by  
10 \$439 million, and I believe that's taken from your  
11 workpapers that you provided as part of your initial  
12 testimony; is that correct?

13 A. That's correct.

14 Q. And you add back the capacity revenue at  
15 RPM which is about 59.3 million, correct?

16 A. That's correct. So those two steps, what  
17 I've done is said --

18 Q. I understand.

19 A. -- we reflect RPM --

20 Q. I think you answered my question,  
21 Mr. Allen.

22 MR. DARR: May I move on?

23 EXAMINER SEE: Yes, you've got your  
24 answer. Move on.

25 MR. DARR: Thank you, your Honor.

1           Q.    Now, you've also removed the RSR revenue  
2    which is, for 2013, you estimate at 78.2 million,  
3    correct?

4           A.    That's correct. And that includes any  
5    reg. asset that may be created during that period due  
6    a differential between the cost of the RSR and the  
7    actual revenues collected.

8           Q.    Now, the net effect is \$297.6 million  
9    which is an after-tax calculation; is that also  
10   correct?

11          A.    That's correct.

12          Q.    So, at arriving at this number, the  
13   income or, excuse me, the collection that would  
14   result from the two-tiered capacity revenue and the  
15   RSR for 2013 standing alone and taking into account  
16   the tax effects so that you get the revenue that is  
17   necessary to have this \$297 million effect is the  
18   457 million or almost \$458 million number that you  
19   list as the subtotal, correct?

20          A.    If I followed your question correctly, I  
21   think you've misstated it slightly. The revenues  
22   under the two-tiered approach and the RSR would just  
23   produce the sum of the 439 million and the  
24   78.2 million, which is 517.2 million. That's the  
25   collection under those two streams.

1           Q.     Correct. And you would offset that by  
2     the amounts that would not be collected or which  
3     would be included, if you were using the RPM. What  
4     we're doing is trying to come out with the net  
5     effects of removing those two items, correct?

6           A.     Yes, that's correct.

7           Q.     So on the customer side of the ledger,  
8     the customers basically are seeing an increase, for  
9     2013, of approximately \$457.9 million that are  
10    directly a result of payments made for the two-tiered  
11    capacity charge and the addition of the RSR revenue;  
12    is that fair?

13          A.     No. You've made an assumption that it's  
14    an increase. These are the levels that are currently  
15    being charged to customers, those two tiers, so  
16    there's no increase related to that. It's just  
17    maintaining the current structure that the company  
18    has in place with those two tiers. The RSR revenue  
19    is a new revenue stream that's provided.

20          Q.     I'm sorry.

21          A.     And that revenue stream is provided by  
22    customer -- the two-tier capacity revenue is provided  
23    by CRES providers, not customers.

24          Q.     So, once again, you're assuming for your  
25    calculation that the Commission is going to authorize

1 the continuation, under the ESP, of the two-tiered  
2 capacity mechanism, correct?

3 A. My starting point in the analysis is the  
4 company's ESP proposal and that produced the  
5 350.7 million and included two-tiered capacity. What  
6 I've done here is if I take that out, what would be  
7 the impacts on the company.

8 Q. And, again, you've assumed, for purposes  
9 of this calculation, for the year 2013, well after  
10 the Commission has indicated that it will make a  
11 decision in the capacity case, and well after what  
12 would be the conclusion, we hope will be the  
13 conclusion of ESP I, still in doubt, I understand.  
14 I'm sorry for both of the attorney examiners having  
15 to make that comment. But that's the situation, as  
16 I've described it, correct, that you're going to be  
17 authorized to collect under the two-tiered capacity  
18 pricing mechanism and that you're going to be  
19 authorized to collect the RSR as proposed?

20 A. The starting point is assuming that the  
21 company has approved the ESP that we proposed, the  
22 modified ESP, which includes those provisions.

23 Q. Now, with regard to your calculation or  
24 your assumption that the company would not recover  
25 all of its off-system sales that are -- excuse me,

1 let me rephrase that.

2 You have assumed, for purposes of the  
3 energy credit, that the company will not realize all  
4 of the sales that it might have had if the customers  
5 had not switched. Have I stated that in a way that  
6 makes sense to you?

7 A. Can you state it again?

8 Q. Sure. For every sale that you lose  
9 because a customer switches, you're assuming that  
10 you're only going to be able to do an off-system sale  
11 50 to 80 percent of the time.

12 A. That's correct.

13 Q. Now, and you and I, I think, have been  
14 down this road at least once before, it's fair to say  
15 that PJM is dispatching the power that goes to  
16 those -- to all of your customers within your service  
17 territory, correct?

18 A. That's correct.

19 Q. And that power's dispatched in a rank  
20 order based on the relative price of the generating  
21 unit, correct? The marginal price of the generating  
22 unit.

23 A. Yes, that's correct.

24 Q. Basically, you bid in on a day-ahead  
25 basis what you need to recover your marginal -- what

1 you determined to be the marginal price of your unit.

2 A. Yes.

3 Q. And for those transactions that you  
4 identify as being lost transactions, what appears to  
5 be happening in those situations is that some of the  
6 power that you're bidding into the market simply does  
7 not clear; is that fair?

8 A. Not in the incremental analysis I'm  
9 doing. I'm not assuming that there's a change in the  
10 units clearing in the market. What I'm recognizing  
11 is that some of the energy used to provide service to  
12 our customers, the nonshopping customers, is provided  
13 by purchases in the market. So when a customer  
14 leaves, I no longer have to make that purchase in the  
15 market, and that energy stays in the market. There's  
16 no margin associated with this. So there's no  
17 incremental sale.

18 The other thing that I considered in  
19 coming up with that determination is another function  
20 of the pool that gets a little complicated, but sales  
21 that aren't made to retail customers, primary energy  
22 that we talked about earlier today, is provided to  
23 affiliated companies at cost. So there's no  
24 off-system sales margin associated with that either.

25 So there's a couple of items that have

1 the impact of not increasing off-system sales margins  
2 on a one-for-one relationship with changes in retail  
3 sales.

4 Q. And one of those factors is that some of  
5 the power that's used to serve the customers within  
6 the service territory of Ohio Power is effectively  
7 purchased power because it displaces higher-priced  
8 power that would otherwise be available through  
9 AEP Ohio, correct?

10 A. That's correct. When the market price of  
11 power is at a lower cost than what AEP can generate  
12 the power for, AEP procures that power on behalf of  
13 our retail customers, thus lowering their bill and  
14 providing a benefit to them.

15 Q. So, in that regard, whatever displaced  
16 generation there might be, has already been displaced  
17 because it's not clearing the market, correct?

18 A. In that case there's no displaced  
19 generation because, as we were previously discussing  
20 and I think we agreed, that PJM dispatches the units.  
21 So dispatch doesn't change with changes in customer  
22 shopping.

23 MR. DARR: Very good.

24 That's all I have. Thank you very much.

25 EXAMINER TAUBER: Mr. Boehm?

1 MR. K. BOEHM: Thank you, your Honor.

2 - - -

3 CROSS-EXAMINATION

4 By Mr. K. Boehm:

5 Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Allen.

6 A. Good afternoon.

7 Q. I'd like to pick up where Mr. Darr, I  
8 guess not exactly left off, but on page 11, when you  
9 discuss the financial harm of the FES proposal.

10 A. Yes.

11 Q. I'm not going to go through all the  
12 calculations you made, but at the -- your conclusion  
13 is that FES's proposal would result in a 1.1 percent  
14 ROE; is that correct?

15 A. That's on the integrated utility; that's  
16 correct.

17 Q. And you state -- after your chart, you  
18 say, "Clearly, a result that produces an ROE of only  
19 1.1 percent for a utility in any period, much less in  
20 a period in which the Company's undergoing a  
21 significant transformation from a integrated utility  
22 into a wires-only utility, is unacceptable and  
23 dangerous."

24 Can you elaborate by what you mean on  
25 that, "unacceptable and dangerous"?

1           A.     Sure. As the company goes through this  
2 transition period and we're spinning off our  
3 generation into an unregulated subsidiary, the  
4 company still has an obligation to meet the needs of  
5 our customers, both for capacity and energy, and  
6 provide reliable transmission of power into the  
7 system.

8                 If this Commission were to determine that  
9 an approach such as that proposed by Witness Banks  
10 were adopted, the company would not have the  
11 financial wherewithal to invest in the significant  
12 transmission system that we have today or the  
13 capacity that we have to serve customers.

14                That transmission and capacity has been  
15 serving customers of AEP Ohio for a number of years.  
16 The financial wherewithal that this Commission has  
17 previously provided that allowed us to make those  
18 investments allowed AEP to create a robust  
19 transmission system that in instances such as 2003,  
20 when other utilities were unable to maintain the  
21 lights on, the robust transmission system we had kept  
22 the lights on, the robust generation fleet that's  
23 providing the capacity today kept the lights on, so  
24 when the rest of the east coast blacked out, AEP kept  
25 the lights on.

1           And if we didn't have the wherewithal,  
2     those kind of things could happen because investments  
3     can't be made. Investments in things like  
4     transmission are very important to the state of Ohio  
5     to ensure that low-cost power can be imported into  
6     the state now and well into the future.

7           Q.     Now, on page 13, you discuss Mr. Kollen's  
8     proposal, and you conclude that that proposal results  
9     in a 2.4 percent ROE; is that correct?

10          A.     Yes.

11          Q.     And, again, you use the words  
12     "unacceptable and dangerous." So a 1.1 ROE is  
13     unacceptable and dangerous, and so is a 2.4 percent  
14     ROE; is that correct?

15          A.     Yes, that's correct. As I indicated  
16     previously, the Commission has an obligation, after  
17     they took over the responsibility of setting a  
18     compensation mechanism for capacity, of ensuring the  
19     financial stability of both the wires business and  
20     the generation business.

21          Q.     Now, on pages 12 and 13, you discuss  
22     Mr. Fortney's proposal, and that results in a  
23     4.6 percent ROE. And, again, you call that  
24     "unacceptable and dangerous"; is that correct?

25          A.     Yes, that's correct. In that situation,

1 the earnings of the generation company, the  
2 generation -- I'm sorry, the generation function  
3 would actually be negative. That is my definition of  
4 definitely unacceptable and dangerous.

5 Q. Now, on page 4 of your rebuttal testimony  
6 on line -- beginning on line 5, here you're  
7 discussing the difference between an ROE on the RSR  
8 and the total company earnings and you say, "...while  
9 AEP Ohio has accepted the prospect of a 7.5 percent  
10 total company ROE in 2013 as a part of the larger  
11 package of terms and conditions reflected in the  
12 Modified ESP, it would be highly inappropriate to use  
13 a 7.5 percent ROE in developing the non-fuel  
14 generation revenue targeted for the" -- "target for  
15 the RSR."

16 So a 4.6 percent ROE is unacceptable and  
17 dangerous, but a 7.5 percent ROE on a total company  
18 basis, that's above the threshold where it would be  
19 acceptable; is that correct?

20 A. It's a level that the company would  
21 definitely prefer to earn above, but as part of an  
22 overall package to meet the desire of this Commission  
23 to move to a more competitive landscape, the company  
24 is willing, but not happily willing, but the company  
25 is willing to go there.

1           Q.    In fact, going back to page 11, the 2013  
2 projected earnings of AEP Ohio is 7.5 percent; is  
3 that correct?

4           A.    Yes, that's correct.

5           Q.    So does that mean that if the Commission  
6 approves the application as filed, then you project  
7 7.5 percent ROE?

8           A.    Yes, that's correct. That's the purpose  
9 of Witness Sever's pro forma projection. I think  
10 it's a statutory requirement that you provide pro  
11 formas showing the expected earnings under your  
12 proposal and that's exactly what that document is.

13          Q.    So just to be clear, in every issue you  
14 project a 7.5 percent ROE.

15          A.    That's correct.

16          Q.    Now, would you agree with me that if the  
17 Commission did approve AEP's proposal as filed, that  
18 sitting here today we wouldn't know exactly what  
19 level of ROE AEP Ohio would earn in 2013?

20          A.    That's correct. And that's what I was  
21 trying to get across in my testimony is that the RSR  
22 only provides stable revenues. The actual returns  
23 earned in 2013 can fluctuate due to changes in costs  
24 that the company may incur in 2013, but the revenues  
25 will be stable and the company will have to do

4881

1 everything in its power to manage all the various  
2 expenses that the company incurs, many of which, such  
3 as maintenance of our generating fleet, are outside  
4 of our direct control, and emergent events occur and  
5 the company is going to have to react and try to  
6 maintain whatever earnings we can.

7 Q. Now, on page 5, something -- the  
8 discussion of the margins from off-system sales has  
9 been discussed quite a bit today. If the projected  
10 margins for 2000 -- say 2013, if the projected  
11 margins are higher than, I'm sorry, if the actual  
12 margins are higher than projected, would that, all  
13 else being equal, would this increase the company's  
14 earnings?

15 A. Yes. If the off-system sales market  
16 increased from the levels that the company is  
17 assuming, the 7.5 percent ROE that the company  
18 expects to earn in 2013 could increase, but,  
19 likewise, if the market for power in that year  
20 declines, the company would not earn 7.5 percent. So  
21 that's more of the risk that AEP is taking on both  
22 the upside and the downside risk relating to the  
23 market for power.

24 Q. And as Dr. Avera said this morning, if  
25 AEP, if AEP Ohio is able to cut costs, they can

1 improve their earnings as well; is that correct?

2 A. Yes, that's correct. And the company,  
3 you know, over time, reevaluates its cost structure  
4 and makes attempts to cut costs.

5 As recently as 2010, the company had a  
6 significant workforce reduction program that was put  
7 in place and the savings associated with that very  
8 recent program that's less than two years old at this  
9 point are already embedded in the 2011 earnings that  
10 were the basis of the RSR.

11 So the company has already been  
12 tightening its belt as much as it can and the  
13 benefits of that program through the functioning of  
14 the RSR are being flowed through to customers today,  
15 or not today, but when we implement the RSR.

16 Q. So there's numerous variables working  
17 here, and some combination of variables could bring  
18 AEP Ohio's earnings to a level you would find  
19 unacceptable and dangerous, and another combination  
20 of variables could bring earnings to a level that  
21 some people in this room might find excessive; would  
22 you agree with that?

23 A. Yes, I would agree with that. And that's  
24 one of the oddities of the regulatory construct that  
25 we live with in Ohio today is if negative occurrences

1 happen in 2013 that drive the earnings down below the  
2 level that the company is projecting today, the  
3 company eats all of those earnings.

4 If, through some series of events that we  
5 can't foresee, the earnings of AEP Ohio increase  
6 substantially in 2013, there's a SEET provision in  
7 this state that provides a mechanism where the  
8 Commission can claw back those earnings, but it's a  
9 one-sided mechanism.

10 So the company has downside risk with no  
11 protection and we have upside risk, but the  
12 Commission has the ability to claw back any excess  
13 earnings.

14 Q. Have you reviewed Mr. Kollen's testimony,  
15 his direct testimony in this case?

16 A. It's been a while, but I have reviewed  
17 it, yes.

18 Q. Are you familiar with his equity  
19 stabilization mechanism proposal?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. Is it your understanding that this  
22 proposal would set an earnings benchmark of 9 percent  
23 and with the 200 basis points bandwidth on either  
24 side of that 9 percent?

25 A. That's his proposal in words. It doesn't

1 have that effect, though, when you combine it with  
2 his proposal for what the capacity pricing needs to  
3 be going into that.

4 As you can see on page 14, I've described  
5 what the earnings in 2013 is for AEP Ohio under  
6 Witness Kollen's capacity pricing proposal. When we  
7 incorporate the \$69.20 per megawatt-day capacity  
8 pricing, the return goes to 2.4 percent.

9 When we then couple that with Witness  
10 Kollen's equity stabilization proposal, it would have  
11 the effect of raising AEP Ohio's earnings to  
12 2.4 percent or, I'm sorry, it would raise it to  
13 7 percent, the bottom of the band.

14 The flaw in his proposal is that he,  
15 based on the capacity pricing structure that he's  
16 proposed, it guarantees that AEP Ohio will always be  
17 below the floor. So the company will only be able to  
18 earn 7 percent.

19 An equity stabilization program, as he's  
20 outlined, only effectively works if rates are set  
21 such that the company's connected earnings fall at  
22 the middle of the bandwidth as a starting point and  
23 then, as earnings move around, it can function  
24 effectively.

25 But when you set a mechanism that

1 guarantees you're below the floor at the beginning,  
2 there's no way to get any of the extra benefits of  
3 the utilization of the bandwidth. It actually would  
4 produce a guaranteed 7 percent return and no more.

5 Q. Now, as we just discussed, you project,  
6 if you could ever -- if your proposal is approved in  
7 its entirety, you project an ROE of 7.5 percent.  
8 Now, are saying that an ROE that is 50 basis points  
9 below that number of your perfect case, essentially,  
10 would be unacceptable and dangerous?

11 A. It would provide no opportunity to earn  
12 above 7 percent the way it's been designed by Witness  
13 Kollen.

14 Q. And, again, that's only if the Commission  
15 adopted every one of Mr. Kollen's proposals.

16 A. I think Witness Kollen only had two  
17 proposals, one is the equity stabilization component  
18 and one being the capacity pricing proposal, but if  
19 they adopted those two proposals, it could guarantee  
20 that the company only earn 7 percent.

21 Q. Which is a half a percent below your  
22 perfect case; is that correct?

23 A. It's below the company's proposal, but it  
24 also eliminates any opportunity for the company to  
25 take management actions to try to improve those

1 returns.

2 MR. K. BOEHM: Thank you. That's all the  
3 questions I have.

4 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Stinson?

5 MR. STINSON: No questions, your Honor.

6 EXAMINER SEE: Ms. McAlister?

7 MS. McALISTER: Just a few.

8 - - -

9 CROSS-EXAMINATION

10 By Ms. McAlister:

11 Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Allen.

12 A. Good afternoon.

13 Q. I want to follow up first with something  
14 that you talked about with Mr. Boehm just a minute  
15 ago. You explored a little bit through discussion of  
16 what you understand when you say "unacceptable and  
17 dangerous" in your testimony and you made reference  
18 to the 2003 August blackout and talked about the  
19 lights going out because of lack of investment in  
20 transmission and generating assets.

21 Are you really saying that at a  
22 4.6 percent return on equity, the Commission is  
23 putting AEP Ohio customers at risk of the lights  
24 going out between now and 2015?

25 A. No, that's not what I'm saying. What I'm

1 saying is that there are significant benefits that  
2 are provided to customers of Ohio as a result of the  
3 company's ability to make sound investments in our  
4 transmission, distribution, and generation system.

5 To the extent that the Commission  
6 provides a result through the capacity case or this  
7 ESP case that doesn't provide the company with that  
8 financial stability, the company will have to pare  
9 back spending and investment and we don't know in the  
10 future what kind of impact that would have.

11 What we do know, though, is that when a  
12 company can make those investments and makes those  
13 investments in a sound, thoughtful manner with  
14 foresight into the future, instances such as we saw  
15 in 2003 can be avoided.

16 Q. Okay. Now, when you said "into the  
17 future," this case is a transition to a different  
18 structure for AEP Ohio by 2015, right? So when you  
19 say "into the future," we're only talking about  
20 two-and-a-half, three years.

21 A. That's the transition period that we're  
22 talking about. But decisions made by a commission  
23 have long-term impacts. If the Commission were to  
24 rule in these cases in a manner as I've shown a  
25 couple of these examples, I think it would provide

4888

1 clear indication that this Commission is hostile and  
2 unpredictable and, as such, things such as bond  
3 issuances that the company would make would come with  
4 a much higher cost.

5 We talked about how AEP is only two  
6 notches above junk. If the Commission took an action  
7 that resulted in the company's bonds being  
8 downgraded, that wouldn't just increase cost for  
9 customers in the near term, those bonds exist well  
10 into the future, and the customers of AEP Ohio would  
11 continue to pay those costs for a long time to come,  
12 and that would be an unfortunate consequence for  
13 customers of an action that doesn't protect  
14 AEP Ohio's interests during this transition period.

15 Q. Now, in response to a discussion that you  
16 were having with Mr. Darr regarding the chart in your  
17 rebuttal testimony on page 11, I think I heard you  
18 say that the RSR is paid by CRES providers and not  
19 customers; is that correct? Do you recall saying  
20 that?

21 A. If I stated that, I misspoke. The RSR is  
22 paid by customers. The capacity payment is paid by  
23 CRES providers.

24 Q. Okay. Well, if it's the capacity  
25 payment, would you agree that CRES providers include,

1 in their pricing for shopping customers, a component  
2 for capacity?

3 A. The distinction I would make is that CRES  
4 providers would consider capacity as a cost of  
5 providing that service. The price they provide to  
6 the customer may have a significant relationship to  
7 that or little or no relationship to those capacity  
8 prices. It depends on how that offer is structured.  
9 But it would be an element of their cost.

10 Q. Okay. And you're aware that the OMA  
11 Energy Group presented a total of six witnesses in  
12 this proceeding, aren't you?

13 A. I was here for three of them, so I think  
14 there were six.

15 Q. Okay. Did you review the testimony of  
16 the witnesses, three of them, or maybe six?

17 A. I looked at the testimony, I didn't  
18 review it in great detail, but I did look at it.

19 Q. Okay. Well, you understand that their  
20 testimony included some estimates of the impact of  
21 three different alternatives proposed for capacity  
22 pricing compared to the RPM prices for the ESP period  
23 based on an assumption that 100 percent of the  
24 difference was going to be passed on to them by their  
25 CRES providers.

1           A.    I recall seeing those figures in their  
2 testimony.

3           Q.    And you also understand that their  
4 testimony included estimates of the impact on their  
5 companies of the RSR rate.

6           A.    The cost of the RSR, yes.

7           Q.    Okay.  Now, if you were to change the  
8 testimony of the three OMA witnesses that you  
9 referenced in your rebuttal testimony to reflect your  
10 statement that the RSR is designed to provide a  
11 stable level of nonfuel generation revenue that would  
12 have allowed AEP Ohio to earn a 10.5 percent ROE in  
13 2011, do you know whether that would change the  
14 estimated projections of the impact on the RSR on  
15 those customers?

16          A.    That was a long question, I wasn't quite  
17 able to follow it, if maybe you can break it into two  
18 pieces.

19          Q.    Sure.  You took issue with a statement  
20 that -- they supposedly made in their testimony that  
21 AEP Ohio's guaranteed to earn 10.5 percent ROE; is  
22 that fair?

23          A.    That's correct.

24          Q.    Now, if you changed their testimony so  
25 that it didn't say you were guaranteed a 10.5 percent

1 ROE, but that it was more in line with your  
2 description of the RSR, that doesn't change the  
3 estimates of the cost of the RSR on their companies,  
4 does it?

5 A. Now I think I follow where you're going.  
6 I didn't take issue with their calculation of the  
7 cost of the RSR to them, just their characterization  
8 of what the RSR does.

9 Q. And with the same change, it wouldn't  
10 affect their projected estimates of the various  
11 capacity proposals on them either, would it?

12 A. No. The issues we've talked about in my  
13 rebuttal testimony would not change the values  
14 presented in their testimony. I do want to caveat  
15 that I didn't verify their calculations, but none of  
16 these would change their calculations.

17 MS. McALISTER: Thank you. I have no  
18 further questions.

19 EXAMINER SEE: Ms. Thompson?

20 MS. THOMPSON: Just a few questions.  
21 Thank you, your Honor.

22 - - -

23 CROSS-EXAMINATION

24 By Ms. Thompson:

25 Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Allen.

1 A. Good afternoon.

2 Q. I know you've had some discussion about  
3 the table at the bottom of page 10 of your rebuttal  
4 testimony.

5 A. Yes.

6 Q. Okay. Looking at that table and showing  
7 the current residential capacity that has been  
8 switched over, the 15.57, with the pending still  
9 there, do you believe that by December 31st, 2012,  
10 that the 21 percent cap for tier 1 capacity pricing  
11 will be met?

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. Do you believe it will be exceeded?

14 A. Yes.

15 Q. How soon do you think it will be  
16 exceeded?

17 A. My expectation is that shopping levels --  
18 shopping activity will increase significantly once  
19 the Commission resolves these issues so there's more  
20 certainty associated with capacity pricing. So I  
21 would expect sometime, you know, later this summer or  
22 early in the fall, depending on how quickly the  
23 Commission can resolve these matters.

24 Q. And when the aggregation customers are  
25 added to the capacity levels in January of 2013, do

1 you think the 31 percent capacity threshold will be  
2 exceeded for tier 1?

3 A. Yes. As I indicate in my testimony, my  
4 expectation is that customers shopping in the  
5 residential class should approach a level of about  
6 65 percent toward the end of 2012, going into 2013,  
7 and maintain at that level throughout 2013.

8 MS. THOMPSON: I have no further  
9 questions. Thank you.

10 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Yurick?

11 MR. YURICK: No questions.

12 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Rubin?

13 MR. BARNOWSKI: Mr. Barnowski.

14 EXAMINER SEE: Okay.

15 MR. BARNOWSKI: I do have some questions.

16 - - -

17 CROSS-EXAMINATION

18 By Mr. Barnowski:

19 Q. Mr. Allen, you used to work in the  
20 Financial Projections Department of AEP, correct?

21 A. Yes. I was the Director of Financial  
22 Forecasting for a period.

23 Q. Where does that put you with respect to  
24 Mr. Sever; did you work for him?

25 A. I worked for him, yes.

1           Q.    What's the purpose of listing, on a set  
2 of financial projections, the assumptions that went  
3 into it?

4           A.    It provides documentation about what is  
5 incorporated in that forecast.

6           Q.    You don't list every single assumption in  
7 the world, you just list the important ones, right?

8           A.    We list the assumptions that allow us to  
9 distinguish one case from the next. In some cases  
10 there are important assumptions that may not be  
11 included in a forecast because individuals within the  
12 company may be knowledgeable about those and it's not  
13 important to show them.

14                   An example would be if it were in 2005,  
15 one of the key assumptions in a forecast would be  
16 that the pool remains in place. Since the company,  
17 at that point in time, would not have expected the  
18 pool to terminate, we wouldn't put that as an  
19 assumption, but that's a very critical assumption.

20                   So I wouldn't say that it includes all  
21 the important ones, but it includes all of those that  
22 are helpful in distinguishing the forecast from other  
23 forecasts.

24           Q.    And certainly there's no reason to put  
25 assumptions on there that have no bearing or no

1 effect on the projection, correct?

2 A. There could be instances where the  
3 assumptions that are included have little to no  
4 bearing on the result. Some of those assumptions  
5 could be the date it was prepared or the companies  
6 that were included, so.

7 Q. Other than those I'll call "ministerial  
8 assumptions," would you agree with my assumptions?

9 A. Not necessarily.

10 Q. Usually?

11 A. I'd have to look at the specific example.

12 Q. You wouldn't expect someone who's good at  
13 their job, who's been doing it for years, to include  
14 assumptions that are not material in any way on the  
15 projections, correct?

16 A. Repeat that question again.

17 Q. You wouldn't expect someone who's really  
18 good at their job, who's been doing it for years, to  
19 include assumptions that have no bearing on the  
20 projections.

21 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I'm just going  
22 to object. This is getting very abstract and vague.  
23 I don't know how it's related to Mr. Allen's  
24 testimony. And it sounds like a game of 20 questions  
25 without any particular point.

1 MR. BARNOWSKI: It's my last one, your  
2 Honor.

3 EXAMINER SEE: The objection is  
4 sustained.

5 Q. When you worked in financial projections,  
6 did you include on the assumptions -- I'm sorry, the  
7 projections you were preparing, oftentimes  
8 assumptions that had no bearing or effect on the  
9 projections you were preparing?

10 A. I may have. There may have been some  
11 boilerplate assumptions that were included, so, sure.

12 Q. Other than boilerplates?

13 A. I may have included some assumptions that  
14 weren't impactful to the analysis.

15 Q. I heard you say, in response to a  
16 question from Mr. Kutik, that Mr. Sever's financial  
17 projections would not be impacted if your switching  
18 assumptions did not hold true. Did I hear that  
19 correctly?

20 A. That's correct. Due to the function of  
21 the RSR, yes.

22 MR. BARNOWSKI: May I approach, your  
23 Honor?

24 EXAMINER SEE: Yes.

25 Q. You don't still have up with you Exhibit

1 1 to Mr. Sever's financial projections, do you?

2 A. I never had those.

3 Q. I thought Mr. Kutik showed you his.

4 A. He gave me Exhibit OJS-2.

5 Q. I apologize. Let me show you,  
6 unfortunately, this is my book, so I can't just walk  
7 away from you, but if you don't mind, read below the  
8 chart in the middle of OJS-1, page 1, the very first  
9 assumption that's listed, and the heading on the page  
10 is "Assumptions Used in the Projected Financial  
11 Statements."

12 A. "By the end of 2012, shopping customers  
13 reach 65 percent for the residential class,  
14 80 percent in the commercial class, and 90 percent in  
15 the industrial class, excluding a single large  
16 industrial customer, and stay at that level for the  
17 forecast period."

18 Q. That's your switching assumption, right?

19 A. It is.

20 Q. Dialing back to much earlier today when  
21 you were talking to Ms. Grady about the credit for  
22 shopped load; do you remember that?

23 A. Yes.

24 Q. You walked us through an example you had  
25 in your rebuttal testimony, the 11.73 was the margin

1 and then you explained how you would multiply that by  
2 .8 to reflect the fact that not all energy can  
3 actually be -- that's freed up can actually be  
4 resold, and then you multiplied that by .4 because  
5 you were MLRing it, correct?

6 A. That's correct. Hopefully it was  
7 effective, I'm not sure if I explained it in a way  
8 everybody understood, but that was my attempt.

9 Q. I think I understood it.

10 The 20 percent, you actually said  
11 somewhere between 50 and 80 percent could be resold;  
12 do you remember that?

13 A. Yes.

14 Q. I'm just going to use 20 percent for now,  
15 but just so I don't have to keep saying a range. But  
16 that percent, that 20 percent that can't be resold, I  
17 think you explained is energy that the company need  
18 not purchase from the market to then provide to a  
19 customer when it's freed up, correct?

20 A. That's one of the elements; and we also  
21 discussed some of that flows through primary to other  
22 affiliated companies.

23 Q. What percent of that 20 to 50 percent is  
24 made up of energy that you need not purchase from the  
25 market?

1           A.    I don't have that figure.

2           Q.    Do you have a rough estimate?

3           A.    The 50 to 80 percent that I describe in  
4 my testimony is based upon my experience over a  
5 number of years doing financial forecasting. As we  
6 just described, I was the director of that department  
7 for a period, and I dealt in forecasts of -- sales  
8 end of the market for a number of years, even back  
9 when I worked at our nuclear plant in Michigan.

10                   And so it's based upon my experience and  
11 it's supported by the evidence that Witness Sever  
12 presented in response to the discovery request that  
13 we talked about earlier today.

14           Q.    Did you understand my question? My  
15 question was simply: Of the energy that you do  
16 not -- that you cannot resell and that you do not  
17 have to purchase from the market, what percent of  
18 that is made up of energy that you -- I'm sorry,  
19 strike that. Let me start over again.

20                   Of the 20 percent that you can't resell,  
21 what percent of that is comprised of energy that you  
22 do not have to purchase from the market?

23           A.    As I indicated previously, I don't have a  
24 value for that.

25           Q.    Okay. Do you have an estimate?

4900

1           A.    Not as we sit here today, no.

2           Q.    Is it most of it?

3           A.    When we've run analysis in the past, I  
4 wouldn't have made that distinction to identify how  
5 much is due to each cause. What we do know, though,  
6 is how changes in retail load impact the ability to  
7 sell into the market. I know what causes it, but I  
8 didn't do an analysis breaking it down into  
9 subcomponents.

10          Q.    To be clear, whatever percent it is,  
11 that's energy that the company does not have to spend  
12 money on purchasing from the market, correct?

13          A.    Well, the thing you have to remember is  
14 that that purchase was provided directly to a retail  
15 customer at the cost we paid into the market. So  
16 there's an equal and offsetting revenue and cost  
17 associated with those.

18          Q.    You're getting ahead of me there. You're  
19 seeing where I'm -- you're guessing where I'm going.  
20 My question is the first step; we'll get to your  
21 second step in a second.

22                The first step is money you don't have to  
23 incur to purchase the energy. It's a saved expense,  
24 correct? Now, I get the fact what you just said is  
25 you're then going to pass it on and get the money

1 back, but the first step is you're incurring an  
2 expense to purchase it, right?

3 A. Yes; with equal and offsetting revenues.

4 Q. Okay. But those equal and offsetting  
5 revenues, those are included in the RSR as lost  
6 revenues from customers who switched, aren't they?

7 A. No.

8 Q. No? Why not?

9 A. Because they're nonfuel revenues is all  
10 that's considered in the RSR. The fuel cost includes  
11 those purchases. So all those purchases that we  
12 don't have to make are excluded from the RSR  
13 calculation.

14 Q. So you're saying that the entirety of  
15 that grouping you're talking about is purely fuel  
16 cost?

17 A. Yes. When I describe in my testimony  
18 nonfuel generation revenues, typically in the  
19 regulatory environment when we talk about fuel cost,  
20 it's fuel and purchased power, so it was shorthand,  
21 and that may have caused you confusion, but you could  
22 look at that line and restate it as nonfuel and  
23 purchased power revenues.

24 Q. I thought the credit for freed-up load  
25 related solely to nonfuel costs. It was freed up and

1 then you were able to resell.

2 A. The credit is associated with margins  
3 obtained in the market.

4 Q. On both fuel and nonfuel or just nonfuel?

5 A. By definition, margins have already  
6 excluded the fuel cost or the cost of the market  
7 purchase. That's what a margin is. It's the -- it's  
8 revenue less expense, and the expenses would include  
9 fuel or purchased power.

10 Q. Okay. Let's talk a little bit about the  
11 11.73 example you've got. The result, when you  
12 multiplied it out by .8 and then .4, landed you on  
13 \$3.75 per megawatt-hour; is that right?

14 A. Yes.

15 Q. And you talk in your rebuttal testimony  
16 about maybe you could multiply it by .5 or .8. But,  
17 to be clear, Mr. Sever testified, and I think you  
18 were here, that in 2011 .8 -- or, 80 percent of all  
19 freed-up load was resold, right? Not 50.

20 A. That's correct. And as we had some  
21 discussions earlier, as the market price of power  
22 goes down below the levels that we saw in 2011, that  
23 percentage would be expected to increase.

24 Q. Okay. And there was no evidence anywhere  
25 in the record of this case, over four or five weeks,

1 supporting -- showing that in any year the company  
2 was only able to sell 50 percent of the freed-up  
3 load. The only evidence in the record of this case  
4 comes from Mr. Sever who testified it was 80 percent  
5 in 2011; agreed?

6 A. No, I would disagree. The evidence that  
7 50 percent could occur is based upon my substantial  
8 experience with the company. You know, as the  
9 director of operating the company forecasts, one of  
10 the things that I was expected to do is to basically,  
11 shorthand, understand what the impacts of changes in  
12 the operating conditions of the company were based  
13 upon the experience I had.

14 These are the types of values I would use  
15 if I were to look at the impact, for instance, of a  
16 customer like Ormet leaving the system, to identify  
17 how big of an impact that would have and how much  
18 incremental off-system sales margins the company may  
19 receive when that company left the system.

20 So these are the types of numbers that in  
21 my professional capacity representing a Fortune 500  
22 company that I would have used.

23 Q. Okay. Let me restate that. Other than  
24 your written testimony, there's no documents, there's  
25 no financial papers, there's nothing written in the

1 record to support a finding of any number other than  
2 80 percent, correct?

3 A. Other than the testimony I presented here  
4 today. The 80 percent is a number that Witness Sever  
5 testified to, and that some data was presented that  
6 supported, but other analysis could have been  
7 prepared or requested that could show that other  
8 levels have occurred in the past depending on market  
9 conditions and the like that occurred.

10 Q. And you haven't been in financial  
11 forecasting since 2010, June 2010 to be exact, right?

12 A. Unfortunately, in my current role, as  
13 we've been working through this ESP, I've been  
14 involved significantly in doing financial forecasts  
15 for the company over that period, so though in direct  
16 position I haven't been in that group, I have been  
17 responsible for doing forecasts for the company.

18 And if you may recall, if you review my  
19 testimony in the stipulation case, I actually  
20 testified to the forecasted earnings for AEP Ohio  
21 under that stipulation and directed that work to be  
22 done.

23 Q. You moved out of the financial  
24 forecasting department in June of 2010, yes?

25 A. That's when I physically left the group,

1 but I still perform those types of functions.

2 Q. Do you agree that if we used the \$3.75  
3 number that is arrived at by using your \$11.73  
4 example, and multiplying it by .4 and .8, if we use  
5 that number on WAA-6, which is your calculation of  
6 what the RSR should be, you end up with an RSR that's  
7 higher -- I'm sorry, you end up with a credit for  
8 shopped load that is higher by \$78 million?

9 And the way I got there, just so you  
10 know, is you flip --

11 A. I think I can figure it out.

12 Q. It's 75 cents higher multiplied by  
13 104.73 million megawatts ends up to be 78 million.

14 A. And I would agree that the value for the  
15 credit for shopped load would increase by  
16 78.5 million, but as we previously discussed in some  
17 earlier cross, you would also have to change the  
18 revenue target, so the RSR would not change by  
19 78 million.

20 Q. How much would it change by; do you know?

21 A. I think it would change by about  
22 66 million.

23 Q. Again, that's just by using your own  
24 example, your own figures, and Mr. Sever's own  
25 projections, correct?

1           A.    It's based on 2011 data. What we also  
2    showed is the data for 2012 which would show a value  
3    if you did the 50 -- or, if you did the 80 percent,  
4    would be \$1.98. So using that value, which is more  
5    than a dollar different, you would have a larger  
6    impact that would go in the opposite direction.

7                        So the \$3 we have presented is between  
8    the 3.75 and the \$1.98 that I've shown in my  
9    testimony.

10           Q.    Did you read Ms. Thomas's testimony in  
11    this case?

12           A.    Yes.

13           Q.    Were you here when she testified?

14           A.    Probably.

15           Q.    Did you -- have you reviewed her  
16    forward-looking market numbers, forecasts?

17           A.    I've seen them, yes.

18           Q.    The price goes up for energy every year,  
19    doesn't it? It doesn't come down.

20           A.    That's correct. Just as the company's  
21    fuel costs would go up over time.

22           Q.    And that is testimony offered not by  
23    anyone in this room who's intervening, it's offered  
24    by you and Ms. Thomas and AEP Ohio, correct? Just  
25    "yes" or "no."

1           A.     That's correct. And I think there's  
2 confidential documents in the record that show the  
3 increases in the company's fuel cost over that period  
4 as well, so when you look at off-system sales, you  
5 have to factor those too.

6           Q.     That's testimony that is sworn and you  
7 want the Commission to rely upon, you've asked the  
8 Commission to rely upon it, correct?

9           MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I'd just object.  
10 It's argumentative.

11          MR. BARNOWSKI: I'll withdraw it, your  
12 Honor.

13          May we approach, your Honor? I have two  
14 exhibits I'd like to mark for Ormet, Exhibits 110 and  
15 111.

16          EXAMINER SEE: Yes.

17          Q.     To be absolutely clear, Mr. Allen, on  
18 three different occasions, you were asked in  
19 discovery in this case to explain the basis for your  
20 \$3 credit for shopped load, and on three different  
21 occasions you signed interrogatories that either  
22 refused to provide it or that said it just completely  
23 is not knowable. Isn't that true?

24          A.     I recall responding to some discovery and  
25 when we developed the \$3 a megawatt-hour credit for

1     shopped load, and I was the one that developed it for  
2     the company, it was based upon my judgment and  
3     experience. What I present in my testimony today is  
4     analysis that shows that the value derived from my  
5     judgment and experience is reasonable and  
6     appropriate.

7             Q.     So the answer is "yes"?

8             A.     We answered probably 8- or 900 discovery  
9     responses in this case.

10            Q.     Do you recall --

11            A.     I can't recall how many we answered, but  
12     if a request would have been made asking for the  
13     basis of that, since I hadn't done a calculation, I  
14     based it on my judgment, we wouldn't have provided an  
15     analysis in response to that.

16            Q.     Did you ever supplement those responses  
17     once you came up with your calculation to explain it  
18     to everyone?

19            A.     We were in the middle of the hearing and  
20     there were some questions posed to me while I was on  
21     the stand in my direct testimony, and I provided an  
22     example and asked, I think I was asked when I did my  
23     deposition, gave some examples of the thought process  
24     I would have gone through in my head to come up with  
25     a number like that, and then the first time I did the

1 calculations presented in my testimony here would  
2 have been earlier this week.

3 Q. Did you understand my question? My  
4 question was: Did you supplement your discovery  
5 responses to provide the information that you  
6 provided -- that you've described in these answers or  
7 that you described in your deposition?

8 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I object.  
9 Again, this is argumentative. We just filed our  
10 testimony Wednesday as everyone knows. Mr. Allen  
11 just stated that he developed the data supporting his  
12 experienced opinion as part of developing that  
13 testimony. Discovery is over. So I think it's just  
14 an argumentative question.

15 MR. BARNOWSKI: Your Honor, that is not  
16 accurate. Mr. Allen testified in his deposition and  
17 then at trial that he developed it while he was  
18 sitting in his deposition. And that was on  
19 May 7th in this case.

20 MR. NOURSE: That's what he just referred  
21 to, your Honor.

22 MR. BARNOWSKI: Please let me finish,  
23 Mr. Nourse.

24 And he never provided any update or  
25 supplementation of his discovery responses despite

1 the fact that discovery was still open.

2 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I think that's  
3 consistent with what he just stated, that he  
4 explained the thought exercise and the steps he would  
5 go through conceptually, that he did not create the  
6 quantitative data supporting the recommendation until  
7 he developed his testimony. He just stated that. So  
8 the deposition testimony does not imply that a  
9 supplemental response should have been filed.

10 MR. BARNOWSKI: The only question is  
11 whether he supplemented, your Honor, and I think I'm  
12 entitled to an answer on the record.

13 EXAMINER SEE: And I'm going to let the  
14 witness answer that question.

15 MR. BARNOWSKI: Thank you.

16 A. I don't recall that the company filed a  
17 supplement to its discovery.

18 EXAMINER SEE: You had exhibits you were  
19 going to have marked?

20 MR. BARNOWSKI: Yes, these are the two  
21 exhibits I just referenced, Exhibits 110 and 111.

22 (EXHIBITS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION.)

23 Q. For the record, what I just handed you  
24 and marked as Exhibits 110 and 111 are OCC  
25 Interrogatories 1-027 and 2-043 and the responses

1 provided thereto.

2 If you look at 127 e., the question is --

3 MR. KUTIK: Mr. Barnowski, just so we can  
4 be clear, 110 is Interrogatory 1-027?

5 MR. BARNOWSKI: Correct. And 111 is  
6 2-043.

7 Q. If you look at sub e. to 1-027, the  
8 question is: "Identify how the Company determined  
9 the value of the \$3 per megawatt-hour credit for  
10 shopped load related to possible energy margins that  
11 could be realized for reductions in load."

12 Tell me if I've read your response  
13 correctly: "The \$3 per megawatt credit for possible  
14 energy margins related to shopping load was developed  
15 as part of the overall package proposed in the  
16 modified ESP." Did I read that correctly?

17 A. Yes, and it's accurate.

18 Q. Okay. And then f., "Identify the actual  
19 margins that are related to reductions in load  
20 expected."

21 And the answer you provided is: "The  
22 company objects to the form of the question and  
23 further objects because this request seeking the  
24 Company's expectations about margins related to  
25 reduction in load requests information that is not

1 presently known with certainty. Notwithstanding this  
2 objection, the proposed ESP plan encompasses a future  
3 period, therefore, actual margins cannot determined."

4 Did I read that correctly?

5 A. Yes, you did.

6 Q. And that's your name at the bottom?

7 A. It is.

8 Q. And can we agree that there's no mention  
9 of a .4 or .5, a .8, \$11.73, or anything like that in  
10 this response?

11 A. That's correct; because the analysis had  
12 not been performed at that point in time.

13 Q. Now, the OCC didn't give up quite so  
14 easily and they came back with 2-043, if I can read  
15 that question. "Referring to Company Witness Allen's  
16 testimony at 13, please explain how the Company  
17 estimated that energy margins on shopped load would  
18 be approximately \$3 per megawatt-hour."

19 And the response is an objection, and  
20 then states: "...the testimony states 'As part of a  
21 larger compromise on the capacity pricing issue,  
22 AEP Ohio will recognize a \$3 per megawatt-hour credit  
23 for shopped load related to possible energy margins  
24 that could be realized by AEP Ohio for reductions in  
25 SSO load.' A \$3 per megawatt-hour credit for shopped

1 load was developed as part of the overall package  
2 proposed in the modified ESP. As stated in Company  
3 witness Powers' testimony at page 4, '...AEP Ohio  
4 would not be willing to provide discounted capacity  
5 and transition as quickly to market as proposed in  
6 the modified ESP if it does not receive all the  
7 benefits of the balanced package terms in the  
8 proposed ESP..."

9 Did I read that correctly?

10 A. Yes, you did.

11 Q. And it has your name as well as counsel's  
12 on the bottom?

13 A. It does.

14 Q. Again, no mention of .4, .8, .5, 11.73,  
15 none of that?

16 A. Correct. Same as the prior response, the  
17 company had not prepared that calculation at that  
18 point in time.

19 Q. As you explained, I think in the first  
20 hearing, you came up with that calculation in your  
21 deposition while you were sitting -- while Mr. Kutik  
22 was asking you questions, right?

23 A. No; I think you're mischaracterizing what  
24 I stated. When we were on -- when I was on the stand  
25 in the direct portion of the case, what we discussed

1 was that in my deposition I explained the thought  
2 exercise one would go through to determine the  
3 reasonableness of the \$3 a megawatt-hour credit for  
4 shopped load.

5 Q. Okay. And what you testified to was,  
6 quote, I didn't do a calculation when I developed it,  
7 right?

8 A. That's right. The value is based upon my  
9 judgment and experience, and what I presented in my  
10 testimony today is support that shows that the value  
11 I came up with, based on my judgment and experience,  
12 is supported by fact.

13 Q. Okay. And when you came up with this  
14 judgment based on your experience, did you have in  
15 mind the .4 and the .8, or was that something that  
16 you kind of came up with sitting in your deposition?  
17 Because your deposition talks about those specific  
18 numbers. Do you recall that?

19 A. Generally.

20 Q. Okay. So did you come up with those  
21 numbers sitting in the deposition or were those  
22 numbers that you had in your mind when you prepared  
23 your direct testimony?

24 A. When I developed the RSR proposal, I  
25 think it's probably in March, I don't recall the

1 exact mathematical exercises that went on in my mind  
2 as I developed the \$3 a megawatt-hour credit.

3 As I indicated previously, these are the  
4 types of things I do for a living. I spent a lot of  
5 time doing this, I'm very good at my job, I don't  
6 need to always do a formal calculation to come up  
7 with a reasonable estimate of the impact of different  
8 changes that occur for the company.

9 Q. But my question is: Did you?

10 A. I came up with the \$3 as we talked about  
11 how to develop the RSR. Whether I did a formal  
12 thought in my head of what the math would be or I  
13 just did the math subconsciously, I don't recall.  
14 But these are the types of things that I'm expected  
15 to be able to do very rapidly, so I don't always put  
16 pen to paper as I do these types of things.

17 Q. And it came naturally to you?

18 A. It would have, yes.

19 Q. It was fairly obvious to you?

20 A. The reasonableness of the \$3 was very  
21 logical to me based on my experience.

22 Q. And despite the fact that it was logical  
23 to you and it came natural to you, from the very day  
24 that you submitted your direct testimony in March of  
25 this year, you failed to provide any of that

1 information to three different interrogatory requests  
2 that sought to understand what the basis of this  
3 \$3 credit was, and you didn't provide any of that  
4 information to any of the parties until five weeks  
5 later on May 7th; isn't that true?

6 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I'd just object.  
7 I think we've been over this. Mr. Allen's been very  
8 open and transparent about his thought process and  
9 about the discovery process, and it's just become  
10 redundant and argumentative.

11 MR. BARNOWSKI: Well, your Honor, I would  
12 quibble with the use of the word "transparent" there,  
13 because the point of this is that the company wasn't  
14 at all transparent and it prejudiced the parties who  
15 got word of this literally a week before the hearing.

16 I, frankly, when we're all done with  
17 this, I plan to move to strike all of this testimony  
18 because I don't think it was properly disclosed to  
19 the parties and that's the only reason I'm asking  
20 these questions.

21 EXAMINER SEE: I think you've made your  
22 point, Mr. Barnowski. Move on.

23 MR. BARNOWSKI: Thank you.

24 Q. Now, this is just a "yes" or "no"  
25 question, but am I correct that for the 2013-'14 year

1 and the 2014-'15 years that are mentioned in WAA-6,  
2 you used the same \$3 credit number despite the fact  
3 that there's no MLRing requirement in 2014 or 2015?

4 A. I used the same \$3 credit in those two  
5 years in recognition of the fact that the generating  
6 units of AEP Ohio, specifically Amos and Mitchell, no  
7 longer would be able to supply generation to sell  
8 into the market on behalf of AEP Ohio as well as the  
9 fact that the capacity receipts of approximately 3-  
10 to 400 million dollars that AEP Ohio currently  
11 receives as part of the pool would no longer exist.

12 Q. Can we agree that that explanation you  
13 just gave also is not in any of the discovery  
14 responses, it's not in your direct testimony, it  
15 wasn't provided in your trial -- your hearing  
16 testimony a couple weeks ago, the first time it  
17 actually comes up is in your rebuttal testimony?  
18 Fair?

19 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I think that  
20 mischaracterizes. The first time Mr. Barnowski's  
21 asked that question was just now and so -- he's given  
22 a response. It's just becoming argumentative.

23 MR. BARNOWSKI: All right, let me restate  
24 it. I'll break it down into parts.

25 EXAMINER SEE: Okay.

1           Q.    When you described the .4 reduction, you  
2   were taking -- when Mr. Kutik was asking you  
3   deposition questions about it and I was asking you  
4   deposition questions about it, you didn't mention  
5   anything about choosing to reduce the 2014 and '15  
6   numbers because of the explanation you just gave;  
7   fair?

8           A.    I don't think in my deposition I was  
9   asked anything about 2014 or '15; had you asked me  
10   about that, I would have given you the explanation I  
11   gave you today.

12          Q.    To be clear, you were asked to explain  
13   the basis for your \$3 credit for shopped load in your  
14   deposition by two different people, right?

15          A.    When asked in my deposition, I explained  
16   the thought exercise that supports the reasonableness  
17   of the \$3 shopping credit.

18          Q.    But without mention --

19          A.    I'm sorry, let me correct that. The  
20   \$3 credit for shopped load.

21          Q.    But without mentioning this part about  
22   why you decided to keep the reduction for 2014-'15,  
23   fair?

24               MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I object. If  
25   Mr. Barnowski has a transcript citation from the

1 deposition that he wants to raise where 2014 and '15,  
2 the same question he's asking now, were raised  
3 earlier, he should do that; otherwise, he's just  
4 implying something happened that didn't.

5 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Barnowski?

6 MR. BARNOWSKI: Your Honor, I think --  
7 I'm happy to get the deposition and read it to him,  
8 but I think when I asked him in his deposition to  
9 explain the \$3 credit for shopped load and he doesn't  
10 explain this part of it, I don't need to ask him  
11 specifically if it's different for any specific year.

12 That's his obligation to respond and  
13 that's, I think -- I'm just trying to save us time by  
14 not marking the deposition and reading the questions  
15 that clearly didn't provide any of that follow-up --  
16 any of that response, and I would think the witness  
17 can just say "I agree I didn't mention it."

18 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Barnowski, if you have  
19 the transcript from the deposition, get it out, and  
20 let's go.

21 Q. (By Mr. Barnowski) Before I go there,  
22 Mr. Allen, would you agree the issue just raised  
23 isn't mentioned in any of the discovery responses  
24 that I marked, handed you, and read into the record?  
25 Agreed?

1           A.    They're not in either of those two  
2   discovery responses.  As I indicated before, there  
3   were like 900 discovery responses, I haven't reviewed  
4   them all.

5           Q.    Do you have a copy of your deposition up  
6   there?

7           A.    I do not.

8           MR. BARNOWSKI:  Mr. Nourse, do you have a  
9   copy you can give your witness?

10          MR. NOURSE:  We're looking for it right  
11   now.

12          MR. BARNOWSKI:  Thank you.

13          MR. KUTIK:  Your Honor, may I go off the  
14   record?

15          EXAMINER SEE:  Yeah.  Let's take a brief  
16   recess.

17          (Recess taken.)

18          EXAMINER SEE:  Let's go back on the  
19   record.

20          Mr. Barnowski.

21          MR. BARNOWSKI:  Thank you, your Honor.

22          Q.    (By Mr. Barnowski) Mr. Allen, you have a  
23   copy of your deposition transcript now?

24          A.    I do.

25          Q.    Turn to page 85, if you would.  There are

1 a set of questions that begin on line 1, of page 85,  
2 about the \$3 per megawatt credit for shopped load,  
3 correct?

4 A. Yes, there's some discussion.

5 Q. Okay. And rather than have me or you  
6 read in four pages of testimony, can you and I agree  
7 that you were asked several questions about the basis  
8 for the \$3 credit and you explained the .4 and the  
9 .8, but you didn't mention anything about any changes  
10 in 2014 or 2015, correct?

11 A. That's correct; because once you get to  
12 2014 and '15, the -- when the pool terminates, my  
13 intuition around what that credit should be loses the  
14 historical context that I would have used in  
15 developing the \$3.

16 Q. And on page 85, lines 12 and 13, the  
17 question is: "What is that \$3 per megawatt hour  
18 figure based on?" Correct?

19 A. Yes. And my response was: "It's based  
20 upon a reasonable estimate of the margin --

21 Q. Mr. Allen -- Mr. Allen, I asked you what  
22 the question was; that's all I asked.

23 A. That's the question.

24 Q. Okay. And that same question, almost  
25 word for word, is in the interrogatories, correct?

1           A.    I think they're a little different, but  
2 they asked about the \$3 credit in the  
3 interrogatories.

4           Q.    And I know you won't agree that this is  
5 appropriate, but if the Commission determines that it  
6 is not appropriate to take the .4 reduction, and  
7 takes only your 11.76 number multiplied by .8, can  
8 you and I agree that the product of those two numbers  
9 is around \$9.40? And the 11.76 I'm talking about is  
10 the number that is in your rebuttal testimony.

11           A.    You get a value of about \$9.40, but one  
12 thing to recognize is that the credit for shopped  
13 load that the company proposed was part of an overall  
14 package that we agree to and looked at the earnings  
15 impact after all of these elements were included in  
16 the plan and looked at where we ended up.

17                   Where we ended up, for instance, in 2013,  
18 was 7-1/2 percent. If you were to change that  
19 credit, it would have a direct impact on the  
20 projected earnings for 2013 and that's a plan that  
21 the company probably would not have agreed to.

22           Q.    Right. And just to be clear, if you did  
23 that, and you used the \$9.40 number, and multiplied  
24 it by the shopped load for 2014 and 2015, and you  
25 didn't MLR it, the result would be that there would

1 be no RSR, correct? Because the product would be  
2 greater than the RSR itself.

3 A. Yeah; you can't do what you're proposing  
4 because, as I indicated in response to one of your  
5 prior questions, is that you have to recognize that  
6 in 2014 and '15 the Amos and Mitchell units are no  
7 longer able to provide energy to sell into the market  
8 on behalf of AEP Ohio because those units will be  
9 owned by Appalachian Power and Kentucky Power.

10 So although you've proposed a  
11 mathematical exercise, it's inappropriate when you  
12 look at the reality of the situation that AEP Ohio  
13 will face in 2014 and '15.

14 Q. Mr. Allen, if you remember, I prefaced  
15 these questions by saying I know you won't think it's  
16 appropriate to do this, but. Now, with that same  
17 preface, do you agree that if we used the -- if the  
18 Commission decides to use the \$9.40 number because it  
19 thinks it is inappropriate to reduce it by  
20 multiplying it by .4, the impact would be that there  
21 would be no RSR because the credit would be greater  
22 than the totality of the RSR itself, correct?

23 A. No, I don't think I can agree with that,  
24 because one of the outflows of a decision like that  
25 could be that the company would reject the

1 Commission's modification to the ESP, and that RSR  
2 would not exist.

3 Q. Do you agree that simply doing the math,  
4 \$9.40 times the shopped load for 2014 and '15, would  
5 result in a number that is greater than the total  
6 RSR?

7 A. I haven't done that math as we sit here  
8 today.

9 Q. By the way, you talk about the impact  
10 upon the company. No one has offered any projections  
11 of any kind as to the impact upon AEP GenCo in 2014  
12 or 2015 of any plan, correct?

13 A. That's correct.

14 Q. Now, I think it was Ms. Grady, but  
15 someone definitely earlier asked you a little bit  
16 about your testimony as to the -- Mr. Fortney's  
17 recommendation and the \$5 per megawatt-hour RSR that  
18 would flow from it. Do you remember that?

19 A. Yes.

20 Q. Okay. In fact, it was Ms. Grady because  
21 she then marked OCC Exhibit 118 which was the  
22 capacity revenue analysis you attached to your  
23 report. Do you still have that in front of you?

24 A. Yes, I do.

25 Q. And you testified in your rebuttal

1 testimony that Mr. Fortney's recommendation would  
2 result in a \$5 per megawatt-hour RSR. Do you  
3 remember that?

4 A. Yes, it's in my written testimony.

5 Q. What -- it's on page 12, line 15. The  
6 RSR would increase to \$5 per megawatt-hour. To be  
7 clear, the \$5 result would be just the first year of  
8 the new RSR, correct?

9 A. That's correct. And I show on my  
10 workpapers that in the first year it would be \$5, in  
11 the second year it would be \$4.80, and in the third  
12 year it would actually be slightly negative  
13 because -- but Witness Fortney proposed is it would  
14 be a comparison of \$146 to RPM and the RPM rate that  
15 year would be higher than 146.

16 Q. But in your actual written testimony, not  
17 in the exhibit attached to it but in the written  
18 testimony, you say \$5. You don't say \$5 one year and  
19 negative four in the third year, right?

20 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I object. The  
21 sentence he referred to says "in 2013," and  
22 Mr. Barnowski's trying to extrapolate that into other  
23 years.

24 EXAMINER SEE: The objection is  
25 sustained.

1           Q.   Well, okay, let me just read it in,  
2 because I'm not trying to extrapolate anything.  
3 That's not how I interpreted it so you tell me if  
4 this is what you meant. "In 2013" -- here's what it  
5 says: "Yes" -- well, let me go back up to line 13.

6                   "Have you calculated what the impact on  
7 AEP Ohio's earnings would be and the level of the  
8 RSR?"

9                   And the answer you gave was: "Yes. In  
10 2013 AEP Ohio's ROE would drop to only 4.6 percent  
11 and the RSR would increase to \$5 per megawatt-hours."  
12 And then it says "The adjusted financial projection  
13 for 2013 is provided below."

14                  Was it your intent when you talked about  
15 the increase to \$5 to be talking only about 2013?

16           A.   Correct, it's calendar year 2013, which  
17 includes the second half of planning year '12-'13,  
18 which was \$5, 5.0, and the first half of planning  
19 year '13-'14 which was 4.8.

20                  And if you'll notice, in contrast to the  
21 other values I presented in my testimony, the RSR is  
22 defined as \$5 per megawatt-hour with no decimal  
23 point, indicating the accuracy of that is intended to  
24 be to one decimal point which would cover both the  
25 5.0 and 4.8 provided in my workpapers.

1           Q.    Do you agree, if levelized, it would be  
2   \$3.2?

3           A.    Yes, and that's what I've shown in my  
4   workpaper. I didn't levelize it because that wasn't  
5   my assumption about what Staff Witness Fortney was  
6   proposing.

7           Q.    But that's what you proposed, correct?

8           A.    My proposal was to have a levelized RSR.  
9   Witness Fortney on the stand described that he would  
10   set the RSR at the difference between those two. So  
11   that was my understanding of what he was proposing  
12   and I presented that analysis in my workpapers.

13          Q.    So the only way we get to a \$5 number  
14   would be if the Commission accepted Mr. Fortney's  
15   recommendations to how to calculate it and also  
16   rejected the company's recommendation as to  
17   levelizing; fair?

18          A.    With one thing to remember is that  
19   Witness Fortney's RSR is very different than the RSR  
20   that I described. So I tried to model what my  
21   interpretation was of the proposal that Staff Witness  
22   Fortney presented for the first time on the stand  
23   here.

24          Q.    The answer to my question, though, is  
25   yes, the only way we get to \$5 is if the Commission

1 accepts Mr. Fortney's recommendation as to how to  
2 calculate it and rejects the company's recommendation  
3 as to levelizing it; yes?

4 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I object. I  
5 mean, these questions combine two recommendations,  
6 rejecting Fortney and rejecting the company which is  
7 really implicit in Fortney's already. Mr. Allen gave  
8 his response and distinctions and his understanding  
9 of Mr. Fortney. This is getting redundant.

10 EXAMINER SEE: The objection is  
11 overruled. The witness is capable of distinguishing  
12 the answer.

13 A. So I think the distinction I would make  
14 is since they're two separate proposals, the  
15 Commission wouldn't be accepting Mr. Fortney's  
16 recommendation and rejecting a portion of the others.

17 The Commission would be accepting Witness  
18 Fortney's proposal with a modification to levelize  
19 it, and if that were the case, the RSR would be 3.20.  
20 And that's why I provided that in my workpapers to  
21 help be informative to the parties about what the  
22 impact could have been if you change what his  
23 proposal was.

24 MR. BARNOWSKI: No further questions.  
25 Thank you.

1 EXAMINER SEE: Ms. Kaleps-Clark?

2 MS. KALEPS-CLARK: Thank you, your Honor.

3 I only have a few questions.

4 - - -

5 CROSS-EXAMINATION

6 By Ms. Kaleps-Clark:

7 Q. Good evening, Mr. Allen. Can you hear  
8 me?

9 A. Yes, I can.

10 Q. You have not worked or been employed by a  
11 competitive retail electric supplier, correct?

12 A. I have done some limited work for AEP's  
13 competitive retail provider on some regulatory  
14 matters.

15 Q. Okay. And now have you -- you have not  
16 personally taken or received complaints or other  
17 feedback from CRES customers relating to CRES  
18 customers' experience with the two-tiered system; is  
19 that correct?

20 A. I have.

21 Q. You have taken personal -- or, you have  
22 personally spoken with CRES customers about their  
23 experiences?

24 A. Yes. On a couple of occasions the staff  
25 of the Commission has provided, to me, some questions

1 and concerns raised by customers, and I've spoken  
2 with those customers to help them understand their  
3 concern.

4 Q. Okay. Now, but you would agree with me  
5 that the basis of your conclusions on page 10 of your  
6 testimony is not grounded on your experience or your  
7 contact with those customers.

8 A. That's correct; it's based upon observing  
9 the switching statistics that have occurred.

10 Q. And in your experience with, you said  
11 you've worked with the retail arm in regulatory  
12 matters before, of AEP, have you ever served power or  
13 made a sale, retail sale, on behalf of that retail  
14 arm?

15 A. No.

16 Q. Now, your predictions are that shopping  
17 levels in AEP Ohio's service territory will rise, by  
18 the end of 2012, to 65 percent for residential  
19 customers, 80 percent for commercial customers, and  
20 90 percent for industrial customers respectively; is  
21 that correct?

22 A. That's correct.

23 Q. And that estimate is based, in part, on  
24 shopping levels from other utilities in Ohio; is that  
25 correct?

1           A.    Yes.

2           Q.    And, to your knowledge, do any of those  
3 other utilities have a two-tiered capacity system as  
4 you're proposing here?

5           A.    No.  And they may have other elements of  
6 their tariffs that are different than AEP Ohio's that  
7 may lead to different shopping characteristics.

8           Q.    Okay.  But, as far as you know, the  
9 two-tiered construct that you are proposing for  
10 shopping customers, you're not aware of any other  
11 Ohio utilities that have such a construct.

12          A.    Not currently.  But the two-tiered  
13 capacity credit has the same effect as what we've  
14 seen occur in other utilities in the past where the  
15 Commission has approved shopping credits where  
16 they've provided discounts to encourage initial  
17 shopping and then shopping is expected to increase  
18 naturally once there is sufficient interest in  
19 competition in those service territories.

20                So the 21 percent that we propose, what  
21 it has the effect of doing is ensuring that there is  
22 enough customer switching occurring that CRES  
23 providers enter the market, have profitable deals,  
24 and can cover -- they've put in place some of their  
25 fixed overhead and things of that nature.

1           And then the second tier of capacity is  
2   priced at an appropriate cost-based rate such that no  
3   additional subsidies are being provided to CRES  
4   providers and that shopping occurs on kind of a  
5   natural basis.

6           MR. YURICK: I'm sorry, your Honor, I  
7   hate to do this, but I have to object to most of the  
8   answer and move to strike it. I think the question  
9   was: Are you aware of any other Ohio utilities with  
10   a two-tiered capacity system. I would move to strike  
11   everything past "not currently" because I just don't  
12   think it's responsive at all to "Do you know of any  
13   other Ohio utilities with a two-tiered capacity  
14   system."

15           MR. KUTIK: We join that, your Honor.

16           MS. KALEPS-CLARK: And I would join that  
17   as well, your Honor.

18           MR. NOURSE: If I could respond?

19           The witness was asked if the company's  
20   proposal is anything, you know, like that has been  
21   done by the companies. He's responding that yeah,  
22   the shopping credits by FirstEnergy are very similar,  
23   that's been done in the past, has a similar effect.  
24   So I think that's a fair part of the response in  
25   explaining, again, it's important to the company's

1 proposal the fact that it is similar and does occur  
2 as shopping. So I believe that's an appropriate  
3 response to the question.

4 EXAMINER SEE: The objection is  
5 sustained. Everything after Mr. Allen's -- the  
6 motion to strike the portion of Mr. Allen's answer is  
7 granted. It's going to "Not currently. But the  
8 two-tiered capacity credit has the same effect,"  
9 we'll keep that. And then "So the 21 percent that we  
10 propose" and everything following, is out.

11 Ms. Kaleps-Clark, go ahead.

12 MS. KALEPS-CLARK: Thank you, your Honor.

13 Q. (By Ms. Kaleps-Clark) I just have a  
14 couple more questions. Can you turn to page 7 of  
15 your testimony.

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. And at the bottom of this, at the bottom  
18 of page 7, starting on line 24, you state that the  
19 2011 earnings, that the starting point for the  
20 929 million target level of revenue for the RSR,  
21 including the OSS margins of 204 million -- sorry,  
22 let me restate that.

23 You stated that the 2011 earnings that  
24 were the starting point for the 929 million did  
25 include those OSS margins; is that correct?

1           A.     That's correct.

2           Q.     I just wanted to ask you a clarifying  
3 question, and you spoke with Ms. Grady about this  
4 earlier, the 204 million you said reflected in part,  
5 it was in part reduced by the 60 percent for the  
6 member load ratio. I think you said that it maybe  
7 included some capacity payments as well.

8           A.     The \$204 million that I show on line 3  
9 includes actual capacity receipts received from CRES  
10 providers in 2011, as well as AEP Ohio's MLR share of  
11 other off-system sales margins that occurred in 2011.  
12 So those would be the actual margins booked at  
13 AEP Ohio.

14          Q.     Now, and you said if you removed the  
15 capacity payments and you just looked at the, I  
16 believe the energy, what did you say that was again?

17          A.     In 2011, the capacity, the CRES capacity  
18 revenues were 54.7 million, so you would subtract  
19 that from the 204 million, and you would come up with  
20 a level of 149 million of off-system sales margins  
21 including both physical and trading.

22          Q.     Okay. And I think you had said that if  
23 you take out the 60 percent reduction, you would get  
24 to 317 million for what was the AEP East margin.

25          A.     317 million is shown in Exhibit WAA-R2;

1 that's the total physical margins for the AEP East  
2 family of companies. Of that 149 million would be --  
3 would be -- 149 million of that would include a  
4 portion of the physical margins and AEP Ohio's  
5 portion of the \$103 million of trading that shows up  
6 lower down on that exhibit.

7 Q. And do you know how much of that, I  
8 believe the 317 million, would be attributable to  
9 sales from the Ohio Power Company plants?

10 A. No; because of the functioning of the  
11 pool, we don't typically look at the margins created  
12 by the AEP generating units and their contribution.  
13 We sum up all of the margins from all of the East  
14 companies and MLR those margins amongst the companies  
15 per the interconnection agreement that's been in  
16 place for 60-some-odd years.

17 Q. Is it possible that the full amount could  
18 be attributed -- attributable to the Ohio Power  
19 Company plants?

20 A. No.

21 Q. Would it be perhaps the lion's share of  
22 that amount?

23 A. That's really tough to determine as I sit  
24 here on the stand, but the things that you have to  
25 consider is that off-system sales margins are created

1 from the highest cost units on the AEP system. Part  
2 of the functioning of the pool is that the lowest  
3 cost resources, and the fuel clauses as well, but  
4 that the lowest cost resources are assigned to serve  
5 retail customers, and the highest cost resources are  
6 sold into the market on an hour-by-hour basis.

7 To the extent that AEP Ohio has low-cost  
8 units like Gavin, that generation would all stay  
9 within AEP Ohio and its affiliates to serve retail  
10 customers. Those higher cost units that would be  
11 some of the critical units typically, which several  
12 of those sit at APCo and I&M, the Tanners Creek  
13 units, Clinch River, those types of units, those  
14 typically are the units that are selling into the  
15 market.

16 MS. KALEPS-CLARK: Those are all the  
17 questions I have, your Honor. Thank you.

18 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Margard?

19 MR. MARGARD: I have no questions. Thank  
20 you.

21 EXAMINER SEE: Redirect, Mr. Nourse?

22 MR. NOURSE: Can we just have a very  
23 brief break to consult, your Honor?

24 EXAMINER SEE: Sure.

25 (Recess taken.)

1 EXAMINER SEE: Let's go back on the  
2 record.

3 Redirect, Mr. Nourse?

4 MR. NOURSE: Thank you, your Honor.

5 - - -

6 REDIRECT EXAMINATION

7 By Mr. Nourse:

8 Q. Mr. Allen, do you still have FES Exhibit  
9 120?

10 A. Yes, I do.

11 Q. Okay. And in Exhibit 120 there's a  
12 Column (G) entitled "Difference," which would tend to  
13 imply that there's a comparison of two similar  
14 things. Do you agree that this exhibit compares,  
15 makes a similar comparison?

16 A. No, I do not. This analysis makes an  
17 inappropriate conclusion that the change in customer  
18 switching that has occurred over the three months of  
19 March, April, and May, while the capacity case and  
20 ESP cases have been in litigation and significant  
21 uncertainty exists, it assumes that during that  
22 period that level of average shopping is an  
23 appropriate representation of the expected growth  
24 throughout the remainder of 2012 after the Commission  
25 issues an order in these two cases.

1           My expectation, which is included in my  
2       workpapers and exhibits, is that following a  
3       Commission order in this case, the level of customer  
4       shopping should increase significantly, and just  
5       doing a trend line based upon three months of data,  
6       when significant uncertainty exists, is  
7       inappropriate.

8           Q.     Thank you.

9           During your cross-examination by  
10      Ms. Spiller from Duke, I believe you made a  
11      statement, you may have slightly misspoken and I  
12      wanted to make sure the record was clear, you were  
13      summarizing off-system sales sharing mechanisms, I  
14      believe, in AEP East's jurisdictions and you made a  
15      statement about AEP Ohio retaining all of its OSS  
16      margins. Do you recall that statement, and, if so,  
17      would you like to add to it?

18          A.     Yes, I do recall that. In that statement  
19      I was referring to AEP Ohio sharing those margins  
20      with its retail customers and distinguishing that  
21      from incremental off-system sales margins that  
22      AEP Ohio may receive from the market as a member of  
23      the pool. Those margins are first shared with the  
24      other operating companies of AEP prior to the  
25      consideration of whether or not there's additional

1 sharing with retail customers.

2 So any margins earned by AEP Ohio are  
3 shared 60 percent with the other operating companies  
4 of AEP and 40 percent is maintained by AEP Ohio.

5 Q. Okay. Thank you.

6 During your cross-examination with  
7 Mr. Boehm there was a repeated reference to, I  
8 believe what he called the "perfect case" where all  
9 the company's proposals were accepted and attached a  
10 7.5 percent ROE to that, that label. Do you recall  
11 that?

12 A. Yes, I do.

13 Q. And do you agree that's a proper  
14 characterization relative to the -- I'm sorry, let me  
15 add one more thing before we get there.

16 So then I believe Mr. Boehm took that and  
17 compared it to the bottom end of Mr. Kollen's ESM  
18 range of 7 percent, correct?

19 A. That's correct.

20 Q. And then he made a statement about the  
21 7.5 percent being 50 basis points below AEP's perfect  
22 case. Do you recall that?

23 A. Yes, I do.

24 Q. Would you like to add to your statement  
25 earlier?

1           A.     Yes.   When Counselor Boehm was asking  
2     that question, he was focused on 2013 only.   The  
3     equity stabilization mechanism proposed by OEG  
4     Witness Kollen would also impact 2012, which would  
5     reduce the earnings in 2012 from the 9-1/2 percent  
6     that the company expects based on the two-tiered  
7     capacity, down to a level of only 7 percent once the  
8     RPM capacity is included in Witness Kollen's  
9     proposal.

10                So it would have the effect of reducing  
11     the earnings in the first year by 250 basis points  
12     and, in the second year, 50 basis points.   It would  
13     also, in the outer years, it could have the impact of  
14     reducing the company's earnings when we look at the  
15     combined generation and distribution entities in  
16     those outer years.

17                The result of his proposal, since the ROE  
18     of the distribution function is approximately 10-1/2  
19     percent, is to produce an ROE for the generation  
20     entity after corporate separation that is  
21     substantially below 7 percent.

22                Additionally, the proposal would create  
23     regulatory lag related to the earnings because the  
24     functioning of the ESM could not be fully determined  
25     until after the year ended and litigation was

1 undertaken to determine the appropriateness of the  
2 company's expenses during any of those given years.

3 Q. Thank you.

4 And during your cross-examination by  
5 Mr. Barnowski, I believe you had a discussion about  
6 purchased power. Do you recall that?

7 A. Yes, I do.

8 Q. And I believe you stated that, to clarify  
9 what was already stated and explained, it would be  
10 accurate to relabel nonfuel purchased power. Do you  
11 recall that?

12 A. Yes, I do.

13 Q. Would you like to elaborate on that?

14 A. Yes. My intent in making that statement  
15 was to have basically a parenthetical in that  
16 discussion. It's nonfuel and nonpurchased power as  
17 opposed to nonfuel plus purchased power. In both  
18 cases fuel and purchased power would be excluded.

19 Q. Thank you.

20 And finally, Mr. Allen, in your  
21 cross-examination by Ms. Kaleps-Clark, you were asked  
22 whether the Commission had approved a two-tiered  
23 capacity pricing mechanism for other utilities. Do  
24 you recall that?

25 A. Yes, I do.

1           Q.    And is it true that the Commission has  
2 approved something similar to a two-tier pricing  
3 capacity?

4           A.    Yes. The Commission has previously  
5 approved shopping credits in the FirstEnergy service  
6 territory as well as previously in the Columbus  
7 Southern Power service territory that was intended to  
8 encourage shopping similar to the discounted capacity  
9 that the company's proposing in the first tier to  
10 encourage customer shopping.

11           MR. NOURSE: Thank you.

12           That's all I have, your Honor.

13           EXAMINER SEE: Ms. Kaleps-Clark?

14           MS. KALEPS-CLARK: No redirect, your  
15 Honor. Thank you.

16           EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Barnowski?

17           MR. BARNOWSKI: No redirect. Thank you.

18           EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Yurick?

19           MR. YURICK: No questions.

20           EXAMINER SEE: Ms. Thompson?

21           MS. THOMPSON: No questions, your Honor.

22 Thank you.

23           EXAMINER SEE: Ms. McAlister?

24           MS. McALISTER: No. Thank you.

25           EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Stinson?

4943

1 MR. STINSON: No questions, your Honor.

2 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Boehm?

3 MR. K. BOEHM: Just a very quick  
4 clarification.

5 - - -

6 RECROSS-EXAMINATION

7 By Mr. K. Boehm:

8 Q. Mr. Allen, when you were discussing  
9 Mr. Kollen's proposal with Mr. Nourse, I just want to  
10 clarify because I think the two proposals might have  
11 been a little bit jumbled. The ESM proposal of  
12 Mr. Kollen, that wouldn't reduce earnings, at least  
13 unless AEP's ROE went above 11 percent; is that  
14 correct?

15 A. My understanding is -- of his ESM  
16 proposal is that it's coupled with his capacity  
17 pricing proposal. That capacity pricing proposal  
18 results in an ROE of the company below 7 percent, so  
19 the combination of those two would create, basically,  
20 a maximum ROE for the company of 7 percent.

21 MR. K. BOEHM: Thank you. That's all the  
22 questions I have.

23 EXAMINER SEE: Ms. Kingery?

24 MS. KINGERY: No questions, your Honor.

25 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Darr?

4944

1 MR. DARR: No questions. Thank you.

2 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Kutik?

3 MR. KUTIK: Yes, your Honor. Thank you.

4 - - -

5 RECROSS-EXAMINATION

6 By Mr. Kutik:

7 Q. Mr. Allen, the FirstEnergy CRES that you  
8 referred to, does the name "market support  
9 generation" sound familiar to you?

10 A. I'm familiar with market support  
11 generation, I was referring to shopping credits that  
12 I think existed separate and apart from that.

13 Q. So you don't know what the market support  
14 generation is?

15 A. I have a general understanding of the --  
16 of what the market support generation is.

17 Q. And those were -- those were credits that  
18 the company gave to -- that were below market,  
19 correct?

20 A. My general understanding is that the  
21 company provided generation to competitive suppliers  
22 up to a certain level at a discount; pretty similar  
23 to what the company's proposed here.

24 Q. Well, one difference is that what  
25 FirstEnergy offered was actually below market,

1 correct?

2 A. I don't know whether it was below market.

3 Q. In your previous testimony in this case,  
4 didn't you take the position that there would be no  
5 difference in shopping levels if capacity was priced  
6 at 146, 255, or RPM?

7 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, I'm not sure,  
8 this seems to exceed the scope of my redirect.

9 EXAMINER SEE: Tell me where you're  
10 going, Mr. Kutik.

11 MR. KUTIK: Well, your Honor, I believe  
12 he talked about what he thinks about what the level  
13 of shopping will be later this year and what shopping  
14 has been in the last couple months is not indicative  
15 because of uncertainty.

16 EXAMINER SEE: I'll allow it.

17 You can answer the question, Mr. Allen.

18 A. I think based upon the energy markets and  
19 the, at 146 or 255 or RPM, that shopping would  
20 continue to grow at a pretty rapid pace in AEP Ohio's  
21 service territory during the remainder of 2012.

22 Q. So my question is, though, do you  
23 believe -- isn't it true that you testified that you  
24 didn't believe that there would be any difference in  
25 shopping at those different price levels of capacity?

1           A.    I don't recall what I testified to, but I  
2 would agree that that's correct today.

3           Q.    Okay. And if you believe that's correct,  
4 do you think that others in the CRES community might  
5 believe that's correct?

6           A.    I don't know what others in the CRES  
7 community would believe. When I talk about  
8 uncertainty, there's a third price for capacity  
9 that's a potential which is the company's proposal of  
10 355, and as I've indicated previously in testimony, I  
11 believe at 355 the residential class shopping  
12 opportunities may be limited for CRES providers that  
13 are buying in the market.

14           MR. KUTIK: Your Honor, I move to strike  
15 everything after "I don't know what others believe in  
16 the CRES community."

17           MR. NOURSE: Well, your Honor, he's going  
18 deeper than I went to begin with on Exhibit 120, but  
19 he opened the door in asking his opinion and  
20 implicitly comparing his opinion to the outcomes of  
21 the Commission's decision which is the uncertainty  
22 Mr. Allen was discussing to begin with.

23           MR. KUTIK: All I asked, if he knows it,  
24 do you think other people know it. And he said "I  
25 don't know what other people think." That should be

1 the end of the answer.

2 MR. NOURSE: Well, your Honor, Mr. Kutik  
3 doesn't get to determine when the end of his answer  
4 is.

5 MR. KUTIK: I get to make my argument.

6 MR. NOURSE: Mr. Allen can construct an  
7 answer to his choosing, and it's very responsive, and  
8 Mr. Kutik doesn't get to edit his answer after the  
9 fact.

10 EXAMINER SEE: The motion to strike is  
11 denied.

12 MR. KUTIK: I have no further questions.

13 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Smalz?

14 MR. SMALZ: No questions, your Honor.

15 EXAMINER SEE: Ms. Grady?

16 MS. GRADY: Thank you, your Honor.

17 - - -

18 RECROSS-EXAMINATION

19 By Ms. Grady:

20 Q. Mr. Allen, you referenced CSP shopping  
21 credits, correct?

22 A. Yes.

23 Q. And were you referring to shopping  
24 credits for residential customers or was it a  
25 different reference?

1           A.    My recollection is that those were for  
2 residential customers.

3           Q.    And did they work to encourage shopping,  
4 if you know?

5           A.    My recollection is at that point in time  
6 AEP's Commission-approved rates were much below  
7 market such that those shopping credits were not  
8 sufficient to encourage additional shopping.

9           Q.    So they didn't work.

10          A.    They didn't work due to the condition of  
11 the market as compared to the company's rates at that  
12 point in time.

13          Q.    You indicated in your response -- you  
14 spoke of additional shopping. Was there any shopping  
15 for residential customers since the implementation of  
16 the residential shopping credit?

17          A.    There may have been some. We've had a  
18 very few number of customers that shopped in the  
19 period of 2001 through 2008, numbering in the --  
20 maybe 120. I don't know if any of those were  
21 residential, but it was not a large number of  
22 residential if there were any.

23          Q.    And the 2001 through 2008 period was when  
24 the residential shopping credit was in place.

25          A.    I don't know that it extended into 2006

1 through '8, but my recollection is it was there  
2 during the 2001 to 2005 period.

3 MS. GRADY: Thank you.

4 - - -

5 EXAMINATION

6 By Examiner See:

7 Q. Mr. Allen, look on your rebuttal  
8 testimony on page 9.

9 A. Okay.

10 Q. Line 17 through 19 you talk about the  
11 "ADFIT benefit."

12 A. That's correct.

13 Q. And there you say that the company could  
14 receive -- any benefit received could be used to  
15 offset other costs that are not covered through the  
16 DIR.

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. How is the Commission assured that any  
19 benefit that's not absorbed as a result of the  
20 proposed amendment would be used to offset other  
21 costs?

22 A. There's no guarantee of that in this  
23 proposal. What I'm describing is that the company  
24 has other capital requirements for general and  
25 intangible plant that are not included in the DIR, so

4950

1 the company is currently absorbing all of those costs  
2 with no mechanism for recovery until the company's  
3 next base rate case.

4 To the extent that the company is given  
5 some cost-free funding due to increases in ADFIT that  
6 may occur, that -- those dollars are available to  
7 invest in general and intangible plant without having  
8 a negative impact on the company's earnings.

9 The reason that --

10 Q. Okay.

11 A. The reason that we didn't propose to  
12 include general and intangible in the original  
13 proposal is that AEP Ohio is currently still a  
14 bundled entity, unlike the FirstEnergy EDUs. So you  
15 can't discreetly identify from the FERC Form 1 those  
16 general and intangible plant assets for the  
17 distribution function. So there's a trade-off as  
18 compared to the DIR-like mechanism that FirstEnergy  
19 has where they provide a credit for ADIT but also get  
20 a carrying cost on all their general and intangible  
21 plant.

22 EXAMINER SEE: Thank you, Mr. Allen.

23 Mr. Nourse.

24 MR. NOURSE: Thank you, your Honor. The  
25 company moves for admission of Exhibit 151.

1 EXAMINER SEE: Are there any objections  
2 to the admission of AEP Ohio Exhibit 151?

3 MR. BARNOWSKI: Your Honor, Ormet objects  
4 on two grounds. First of all, we object only to the  
5 sections that go to the RSR calculation for two  
6 reasons.

7 EXAMINER SEE: I'm going to need you to  
8 speak up or get a mic.

9 MR. BARNOWSKI: I'm sorry.

10 We object only to the sections of the  
11 testimony that relate to the RSR calculation for two  
12 reasons: One is, I think his testimony made clear,  
13 none of that information was disclosed at a proper  
14 time in this case. There were three discovery  
15 requests that sought it that it wasn't provided.

16 The only information that was provided at  
17 all was provided on May 7th which was after the  
18 intervenors had to submit their testimony in this  
19 case, I believe. If I'm wrong on that, I'm not wrong  
20 by more than a day or two. That is not enough time  
21 for us to respond adequately and to deal with this  
22 testimony.

23 Secondly, anything else in that RSR  
24 section is simply bootstrapping his original  
25 calculations, as we went over in the

1 cross-examination, it's .4 and .8, and all these  
2 numbers he's talking about that he has been talking  
3 about from the day he sat in his deposition on  
4 May 7th. That was nothing new, no one in opposition,  
5 none of the intervenor parties ever challenged the .4  
6 or .8. There was no testimony submitted on it at  
7 all. He's just coming in because he wants to make  
8 it -- he's basically bolstering his direct case and  
9 that's improper, especially when we don't have time  
10 to prepare for it.

11 MS. GRADY: Your Honor, OCC would join in  
12 that objection and we would note that under the Ohio  
13 Administrative Code, Section 4901-1-16(D)(2) and (3),  
14 that if a discovery response is made and it turns out  
15 that the response was materially deficient or that  
16 the information sought was unknown or nonexistent at  
17 the time, that it be supplemented if the information  
18 becomes known and existent.

19 So we believe there was certainly a duty  
20 to supplement the discovery responses that were  
21 submitted as Ormet Exhibit No. 110 and 111 and that  
22 the company failed to seasonably supplement that  
23 response when it had a duty to do so, and on that  
24 basis parties were prejudiced as explained by counsel  
25 for Ormet. So we would join in the motion to strike

1 with respect to the RSR portion of Mr. Allen's  
2 testimony.

3 MR. SMALZ: Your Honor, the Appalachian  
4 Peace and Justice Network would also join in those  
5 objections for the reasons stated.

6 MS. KINGERY: And, your Honor, DERS and  
7 DECAM would join in that objection and would also  
8 note our continuing objection on the grounds stated  
9 earlier, that we believe that much of this testimony  
10 was not appropriate rebuttal testimony, which we  
11 understand you previously ruled on.

12 EXAMINER SEE: Did you want to reply,  
13 Mr. Nourse?

14 MR. NOURSE: Yes, your Honor. I do  
15 believe we plowed this ground already, but I won't  
16 repeat what I said earlier in the original motion to  
17 strike at the outset of his testimony.

18 But relative to this issue that  
19 Mr. Barnowski's raising, again, I think Mr. Allen was  
20 forthright in his deposition and in discovery. If  
21 something doesn't exist, there's no duty to provide  
22 it in discovery. And there's not a duty to  
23 substantiate arguments to the satisfaction of the  
24 requesting party as part of discovery.

25 And, again, Mr. Allen in his deposition

1 did defend his recommendation, which he stated all  
2 along was based on his experience.

3 As far as bringing these matters in on  
4 rebuttal, again, I think that was already covered in  
5 the motion to strike, but certainly a legitimate  
6 purpose of rebuttal is to reinforce the  
7 recommendations made in the original filing in light  
8 of arguments and claims made by other parties in  
9 testimony; that's precisely what Mr. Allen did.

10 He testified specifically that the  
11 quantitative support for the \$3 charge was done  
12 earlier this week in developing his rebuttal  
13 testimony for this hearing today. And so I don't  
14 think there's any duty to supplement or the rule  
15 about supplementing discovery has been triggered or  
16 was not already satisfied by -- through the rebuttal  
17 testimony and the live testimony today.

18 And, yeah, one -- I would just point out  
19 that OCC was able to pick up on the 80 percent number  
20 based on Mr. Allen's prior testimony, they discussed  
21 FES Exhibit 109, it was already in the record, and  
22 the Japan Road Show, and we walked all through that  
23 before, you know, earlier today. So I think some  
24 parties were able to follow that explanation.

25 In any event, I think the Bench has

1 already ruled that this testimony is proper and --  
2 has been discussed extensively today on the record  
3 and should remain in the record.

4 MR. BARNOWSKI: Your Honor, may I respond  
5 just very, very briefly?

6 MR. NOURSE: Can't hear you.

7 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Barnowski. Briefly.

8 MR. BARNOWSKI: The fact is this is  
9 literally trial ambush. We had to file our  
10 responsive testimony on May 4th. Nothing in any of  
11 these numbers was disclosed in any way to any party  
12 until the deposition on May 7th. There was no way  
13 anyone could respond to this argument.

14 Now, I didn't move to strike his first  
15 written testimony on those grounds, simply because he  
16 didn't mention it in his written testimony so there  
17 was nothing to strike. Now he's put it in something  
18 that's written that's going to go to the Commission  
19 that we've never had the opportunity to respond to  
20 and, at the very least, if this is going to come in  
21 in writing to the Commission, the parties should have  
22 an opportunity to respond to it with their own  
23 testimony.

24 I really hesitate to say that because I  
25 know you don't want any surrebuttal testimony and,

1 frankly, I don't want to give it either, but I think  
2 it's completely unfair for them to come in in  
3 rebuttal testimony and put in all these calculations  
4 that this man testified were in his head from the  
5 very beginning and, frankly, was withheld from the  
6 OCC's discovery request. He said he didn't have it,  
7 he said he didn't know it. Thank you.

8 MR. NOURSE: I'd be happy to respond,  
9 your Honor.

10 EXAMINER SEE: No.

11 Let's start with Ormet. Your request to  
12 strike Mr. Allen's rebuttal testimony as to the  
13 retail stability rider is denied. The Commission  
14 will, in light of the issues that you've raised, give  
15 Mr. Allen's discussion of the retail stability rider  
16 the weight we find appropriate.

17 As to Ms. Kingery's -- I'm sorry, DERS's  
18 and DECAM's renewed motion to strike, the Bench again  
19 denies that motion.

20 And, with that, AEP Ohio Exhibit 151 is  
21 admitted into the record.

22 (EXHIBIT ADMITTED INTO EVIDENCE.)

23 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Kutik.

24 MR. KUTIK: Your Honor, at this time FES  
25 moves for the admission of FES 120 and 121.

1 EXAMINER SEE: Are there any objections  
2 to the admission of FES Exhibits 120 and 121?

3 MR. NOURSE: Your Honor, with respect to  
4 120, I think, you know, this is a -- this is an  
5 exhibit, obviously, that was prepared by FirstEnergy  
6 Solutions and presented here. Mr. Allen rejected the  
7 premise of the comparison, and the key calculations  
8 presented here were shown to be inappropriate, and so  
9 I think it's -- any value, probative value it has is  
10 exceeded by its prejudicial value.

11 And I'm sorry, your Honor, but could you  
12 identify Exhibit 121, Mr. Kutik?

13 MR. KUTIK: Yes. It's response to  
14 Interrogatory FES 5-07.

15 MR. NOURSE: I found it. No objection.

16 MR. KUTIK: Your Honor, may I respond  
17 with respect to 120?

18 EXAMINER SEE: Yes.

19 MR. KUTIK: Your Honor, Mr. Allen  
20 verified the source and the derivation of each number  
21 that is on the document 120. The fact that he  
22 disagrees with what the conclusions are doesn't make  
23 it irrelevant. It may be prejudicial to AEP in terms  
24 of the reasonableness or the appropriateness of  
25 Mr. Allen's assumptions, but, frankly, that's the

1 purpose of the exhibit. It's clearly relevant. The  
2 course of information is clearly established  
3 foundation's laid, it's not hearsay and, therefore,  
4 it should be admitted.

5 MR. NOURSE: And, your Honor, for the  
6 record, that's not what I meant by "prejudicial,"  
7 Mr. Kutik.

8 EXAMINER SEE: FES Exhibits 120 and 121  
9 are admitted into the record.

10 (EXHIBITS ADMITTED INTO EVIDENCE.)

11 EXAMINER SEE: Ms. Grady?

12 MS. GRADY: Yes, your Honor, we would  
13 move for the admission of OCC Exhibit 118.

14 EXAMINER SEE: Are there any objections?

15 MR. NOURSE: No, your Honor.

16 EXAMINER SEE: OCC Exhibit 118 is  
17 admitted into the record.

18 (EXHIBIT ADMITTED INTO EVIDENCE.)

19 EXAMINER SEE: Mr. Barnowski.

20 MR. BARNOWSKI: Yes, your Honor. Ormet  
21 would move the admission of Exhibits 110 and 111.

22 MR. NOURSE: No objection.

23 EXAMINER SEE: OCC Exhibits 110 and 111  
24 are admitted into the record.

25 (EXHIBITS ADMITTED INTO EVIDENCE.)

1 EXAMINER SEE: Let's go off the record  
2 for a minute.

3 (Discussion off the record.)

4 EXAMINER SEE: Let's go back on the  
5 record.

6 The Bench has admitted OCC Exhibits 110  
7 and 111, that should be Ormet Exhibits 110 and 111.

8 MR. BARNOWSKI: Thank you, your Honor.

9 EXAMINER SEE: Thank you.

10 After some discussion by the parties with  
11 proposals for a briefing schedule in this case, the  
12 Bench directs that initial briefs shall be due by  
13 close of business on June 29th; reply briefs shall be  
14 due by close of business July 9th.

15 Information about oral arguments will be  
16 set forth in a future entry hopefully to be issued  
17 early next week. With that, the hearing is  
18 adjourned.

19 (Thereupon, the hearing was adjourned at  
20 5:30 p.m.)

21 - - -

22

23

24

25

4960

CERTIFICATE

I do hereby certify that the foregoing is  
a true and correct transcript of the proceedings  
taken by me in this matter on Friday, June 15, 2012,  
and carefully compared with my original stenographic  
notes.

---

Maria DiPaolo Jones, Registered  
Diplomate Reporter and CRR and  
Notary Public in and for the  
State of Ohio.

My commission expires June 19, 2016.

(MDJ-4031)

- - -

**This foregoing document was electronically filed with the Public Utilities**

**Commission of Ohio Docketing Information System on**

**6/18/2012 3:04:37 PM**

**in**

**Case No(s). 11-0346-EL-SSO**

Summary: Transcript Rebuttal transcript from June 15, 2012, Volume XVII electronically filed by Mrs. Jennifer Duffer on behalf of Jones, Maria DiPaolo Mrs. and Armstrong & Okey, Inc.